

1-0

1-1

1-2

1-3

1-4

1-5

1-6

NATIONAL
ARCHIVES
MICROFILM
PUBLICATIONS

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

432

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

Microcopy No. 323

COMPILED SERVICE RECORDS OF
CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS WHO SERVED IN
ORGANIZATIONS FROM THE STATE OF
TEXAS

Roll 432

Waul's Legion (Infantry, Cavalry, and Artillery), Mi - Pa



THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE
GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION

Washington: 1960

2502

Michael, F. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Michels, F. A.

2523
Michael, T. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant | Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Michels, F. A.

2504
Michaelson Antaine

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733167
2	3244
3	3687
4	3327
5	3421
6	3489
7	3561
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Antoine Michaelson

Priv., Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Muster-in to date

Apr 21

, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Apr 21

, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt S. M. Drake

Period

The war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

Antoine Michalson

Priv

{ Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 1

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 1

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. M. J. T. A. N.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Antonio Michaelson

Priv., Capt. Sam. Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Denmark

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copy

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Michelson

Rt

, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for first muster to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlist

To what time

Sept

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M
Robert Michaelson
Sgt, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1862

1862.

1862.

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. notam

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion,

Texas.

Appears on

Co. A,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

, 1862

Where

By whom

, 1862.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D,
Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H,
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1863.

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: absent without leave on
retreat Nov. 11. Supplied (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist

Michel, J. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitchell, J. J.

Mitchell, G

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

<i>150729380</i>	20
<i>9989</i>	21
<i>9486</i>	22
<i>9555</i>	23
<i>9661</i>	24
<i>9762</i>	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *9 (Nichols) Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Mitchell

Out.

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

, 186*1*.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Entered into service:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McKeen

To what time

Apr. 24

, 186

Remarks:

Reenlisted

(over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

08267109

J. M. Stewart

(442)

Copy.

MAY 29

1072

02

(

—

time extended for war.
Bounty paid.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Michael
Priv. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
 Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Haul
July 10, 1867.

Nativity New Orleans

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Mitchell

Det, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period Mar

Last paid:

By whom Z. T. McSteen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Michel

4. Capt.; Co. A, {

1 Battalion,

Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Promoted from Private

Oct. 15, 1862.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Willis' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and its appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Spark:

W. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Michel

1st Capt., Co. A, } 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Havel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Josh Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Michel

3 Capt., Co. A,

*1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

Where

Galveston

, 1861.

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Jno. L. Stewart

Copyist.

Michels F. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieut. Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730038
2	30119
3	30824
4	30261
5	30398
6	30520
7	30641
8	30757
9	36743
10	37456
11	37772
12	38122
13	38333
14	38773
15	23473
16	23556
17	23606
18	44274969
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Reg't Texas Inf.

Commodore.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. U. [unclear]
John [unclear], Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*
Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

April 15, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Texas Field Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 27 years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks: *Mustered in as private April 1 (over)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm. Potter

Captain

Elected 2^d Apr 15

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.
Roll dated

July 14

Nativity

1862.

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company R, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company R, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.
Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Copies

Z Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ed. Timmons
Ed. Timmons, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

Ed. Timmons, 1862.

When

Where

Ed. Timmons, 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Ed. Timmons, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Electd. April 5 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company
and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
some Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

, 1862.

Where

By whom

, 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. A. M. M. M.

Jr. 2nd, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 1862*, 1862.

Where *in Co. B*

By whom *Capt. J. M. M.*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. A. Waul
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

1863

When

Where

1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Abstract. Sick in St. Louis
Missouri

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. A. Poth

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. A. ...

Capt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Aug 10, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Aug 15

Where

Houston

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. Irwin

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. U. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

111
Waul's Legion. Texas.

* 900 Miles back
221, Co. C, 1st Regt, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M.
J. Michael
2 Lt. Col.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July, 1862.
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 1862.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Michace

2^d Lt., Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Rosby

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

J. A. Michael
2^d Lt., Co. C,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 1862.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Royley

16

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

122. F. Michel

Appears on , Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 1862.

Station *Valencia*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place
Remarks.

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Timmons

Copyist.

Confederate.

Mo

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Michel

1st, Co. *D.*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Wheeler

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 84 Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Michael

2 Lt., Co. C. Inf, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment Apr. 15, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

III

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Michels

Capt. Co. D, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

March 11

1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

from Jan. 2, 1864.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

112

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. H. H.

1st Co. 12th Regt. Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

11th dated

, 186

Date of commission

June 15

, 1863.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Nichols

1st Co. 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks

Reprints above Co B

Number of rolls

88

(8800)

J. S. Douglas
Capt.

Michels, J. A.
Lieut. Co. Haulsby *Reg't*
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. A. Nichols

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Pemberton of Reg't 20

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 20 Reg't Ohio
MAY AND PAROLING OFFICER

2505
Michelson, A.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Michaelson, Antoine

Mickell, G.

Co. A., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mickell, G.

1376
Middletown, S

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726500	20
2	6605	21
3	6712	22
4	6816	23
5	7298	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 27 years. Co. D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When 11 June 20, 1862.

Where Colorado Co., 1862.

By whom J. D. Dwyer

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ 100, equipments, \$ 100, 186

Remarks: *Account of the*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. D. Dwyer
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Waul's Legion*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *March 1862*, 1862.

Where *at New Orleans*

By whom *Capt. J. D. Brown*

Period *March to the 1st*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Co. D, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

, 1862

When

Where

, 1862

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *July 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *John A. Waul*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *John A. Waul*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. H. H. H.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

10th Feb, 186

Nativity Georgia

Married or single Married

County of residence Monroe

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Rank mark:

G. W. Waul

Copy

No.

187

Wards

I, the undersigned, Treasurer of War, belonging to the Army of the Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General C. Smith to the commanding said Department, to Major General E. M. J. Landry, at the solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States, or under aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged or released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the government of the United States.

Done at Bulliken Texas
this 3rd day of July 1863

Wm. J. Mark
James Mark Middleton
J. W. D. C. 3rd Regt Tex Cav

Mienster, B.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Minsen, Berhrd.

Myer, H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Myer, H.

Mier, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mayer, John

Miller, N

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729387
2	6995
3	6462
4	6607
5	6711
6	6812
7	6884
8	38396
9	38936
10	23657
11	HH 274833
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Mier

Out, { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 17

, 1862.

Where

Brenham.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Mustered into service:

When

June 17

, 1862.

Where

Brenham.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks: *Rec'd Bounty but no pay.*

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of recruited men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Cavalry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-
iment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
while the others, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the 1st and 2nd Texas Cavalry. Company A of the
1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart.

Copy.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Waul.

Rank

(Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.)

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Independence*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Artz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

John Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Mier.

Art., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. Mier.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

211. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Waul

Regt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was transferred to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Brazos and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

W. Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Mier

Privt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Balling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Geo. S. Stewart

Captain

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Mice

Put, Co. A, {

1 Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

1863

Enlisted:

When

June 17

1862

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Balling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. Mier

Part., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Williams

To what time June 30, 1862.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: absent without leave
at Brenham

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Confederate.

OK

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Hoies

Rt

, Co. G, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date . . . 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R *W. Boyer*

R, Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wheel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. Waul

, Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence *Independence*
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Was indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. P. Jeffery
Copyist.

M
(Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Det. Co. A. M. J. 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not filed*
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent*
July 4, 1863.

J. L. J.
Copy

M. J. H.
Co. A 1st Batta *Reg't* *Havels* *Ind. Co.*

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

W. Meyer

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

I *W. H. Meyer* a *Private* of Co. *B. 1st* Reg't *71st*
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

John C. Fry

W. H. Meyer Reg't

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

9 day of July 1863.

Vols.

2175
Meth William

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735021
2	5543
3	5117
4	5215
5	5306
6	5394
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wickeland's

Age 22 years.
Appears on

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Enrollment* to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 14*, 186
Where *Wickland County*
By whom *Agent Kelson*

Mustered into service:

When *June 20*, 186
Where *Camp Waul*
By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Last paid
By whom *locally used no pay recd*
To what time
Remarks: , 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Excel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wilhelm Wirth

Put

Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 22

years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Check mark?

J. H. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

M Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Welch

Put | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Lieut. Kellow*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

.....

....., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 1862 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut Burdow

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt N. B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Nov 7 Dec

Enlisted:

When

, 1862

Where

June 14

By whom

Lincoln Co

, 186

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Copies

MAY 28.

50735306

1912.

leave since Dec/
Supposed to be a
prisoner in the
hands of the enemy.

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Smith

Prnt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr - , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut Kellow

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Whiteland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy 11.

MAY 23

50735394

1912.

since Dec 1'62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

Mikaska, Li

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mikeska, Franz

Mikaska, F

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mikeska, Franz

Mikaska, J

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mikeska, John

Mikaska, P.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mikeska, Peter

2120
Mikeska Franz

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735016
2	5547
3	5112
4	5210
5	5301
6	5388
7	8677
8	9158
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Wickeland
Sgt., } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd

To what time No pay rec'd, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A's Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The 1st Artillery Battalion was consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 24, 1864, and the 1st Artillery Battalion, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Frank Mickiska

Priv | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity *Bohemia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 76374.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(186)

Copyin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Tracy Mikeka
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

121.
Frank Mikuska
Pvt., Co. D, {

Appears on { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

June 16

Where

Union Co

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. N. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt N B Adams

To what time

August 31

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Wickeland

Pat, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

See index

Pat. Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 to Feb 1*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Williams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st and 2d Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Hicks
Co. D, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Adair

Confederate.

No

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re *C. Hicks*

, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Simons

2521
Mikeska John

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735015
2	5538
3	5111
4	5209
5	5300
6	5387
7	5469
8	8675
9	9156
10	23761
11	44275241
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Mikeba.

Regt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14

Where Austin Co, 186

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid

By whom The County rec'd. No pay rec'd

To what time 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M

John Wickeland

Put | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity

Bohemia

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Union

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724374.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M

John Micksha
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 186 *2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

M. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Wickelund

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Clinton Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Volume

To what time August 31, 1866

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Jno Mickeska

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Wickelund
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 7-10*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863.

Where *Mustin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

at mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

171 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wickesba
Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan 7 1864, 1864.

Enlisted:
When June 18, 1862.
Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland
Period 3 yrs or the war
Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams
To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. N. Royer

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ch. J. Hickman
pt, Co. *D*, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. F. Small

Copyist.

Confederate.

OK

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Hicks
Re, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Went on leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Industry, Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

*List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

(55)

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Wicks,
Co. A, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent*

Number of roll:

84

(884)

J. M. Wicks

Copy

(CONFEDERATE).

John Mikaska,

Pvt. Co. D. Wall's Reg.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 13, 1865.

Residence Austin Co., Texas.

CRESS
Copyist.

Mikeska J.

Priv. Co. D 2d ~~Inf~~ ^{Artillery} Reg't 1st ~~Brig~~ ^{Division} 1st ~~Div~~ ^{Army} Corps

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Disbursement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Mikeška

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY *9th* 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. M. Herbert* a *Private* of *Co D 2^d Batt^{ment} 1st Texas Legion*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War. in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. M. Herbert

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9th* day of July 1863.

John L. Fry *20th* Reg't *Ohio*
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vol.

252
Mikeska Peter

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735014	20
2	5537	21
3	5110	22
4	5208	23
5	5299	24
6	5386	25
7	5470	26
8	5676	27
9	9157	28
10	23758	29
11	44275242	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARKS:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

M Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Peter Wickeland

Plt Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 14

Where

Winston Co

, 186

By whom

Capt H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When

June 20

Where

Camp Waul

, 186

By whom

Capt H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom no bounty recd No pay recd

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After full of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. N. Royer

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Peter Wikeska

Out (Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(360)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Peter Wickeska
Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 14

, 1862.

Where

Union Co.

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as *Wickeland's Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1862, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Peter Mickelson

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 8 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. N. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt N B Adams

To what time August 31 , 1866

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pete Wickeska

Port, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Wickeland

Pat , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1863.

Where *Union Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. G. Ho. M. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rayer

Captain

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st *Regt. Waul's Legion*

1st, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 4 Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

50735470

Since Nov 1 '63.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H

P. H. Kaska

Pl, Co. *J*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

No

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. Mixaska

Re , Co. J , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Victims leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Miel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Atwell

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 *

Residence

At 2111 1/2 E. 10th St.
St. Louis, Mo.

Remarks

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List entered: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

(1864)

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

St. Louis, Mo.

Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appointed on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Jan. 1. 1864*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 9, 1863*

Remarks: *et al sent to*

Number of rolls

84

(0000)

Waul's Legion

Copyright

McKee
Reg't
2nd Batt. Heavy Arty. Legion
Co. I
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Pay

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

P. nickska

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th, A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John S. A. a private of Co. D of 25th Regt. Ala. Inf.

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

P. Mikeka

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John S. A. 20th Reg't Ala. Inf. Vol.
Major and PAROLING OFFICER.

Milburn

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50737027

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

_____, Co. _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on _____
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of _____, 186_____.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186_____.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Reported as expired from service.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Milcher, R.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Thomas' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Fifer

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Melchior, R.

Millar, G.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, G.

Miller D. L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728053
2	8148
3	8692
4	82168
5	8414
6	37022
7	37297
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. L. Miller

Capt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 20 to July 28*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *24 June*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*.

Period: *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Octavius Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. H. Barcott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1862, 1862

Enrolled:

When Jan 24, 1862

Where Kelley

By whom Kelley

Mustered into service:

When Jan 24, 1862

Where Kelley

By whom Kelley

Last paid:

By whom Recd No pay.

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: County Ed. Pick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Max and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Hester
Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*
Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *10th Sept 1862*
1862, 1862.

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Sangre*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to Ad (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Check mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. L. Miller,
Sgt

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 24*, 1862

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Capt Kelley*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Courtesy Paid*

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Key's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
rison's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's)
Waul's Texas Legion in the early part of 1862.
The company, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

H. Har, Scott,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. L. Miller

Pvt

Co. F,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862

Enlisted:

When

May 24

1862

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Died in Louisiana on the
23rd Sept 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

(542)

Copyist.

Waukegan Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Ret
of the organization named above,
for the month of
Commissioner

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1862

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

Marks: _____

Date _____

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted 186

Extra or Daily Duty:

ent on his

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry of six companies served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

John Love

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. L. Miller

Regt., Co. 9, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Sept 27, 1862.

Place

Shreveport La

Remarks:

Loss Died.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Miller G

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

15073 4501
4577
4650
4724
4790
4852
4917
8221
8630
44275096

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Miller

Prt. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted - term extended, 1862.

Where for war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy.

(Confederate.)

24 | Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Miller

Put

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Nov 11

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Cap Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Arm., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Millar

Plt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent

Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milligan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist. of Tex., S. Post. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Miller
Pvt

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Garrison*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miller

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

1863.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

211 Waul's Legion.

Texas.

6
Pat

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Nativity

Louisiana

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Trinity

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Miller
Nut, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

guard over baggage

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Prof. J. Miller
Co. 6, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. S. S. S.

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

371
W. H. Miller
Art, Co. *C* 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6205)

F. H. Miller

Copyright.

Miller S.
Pvt., Co. C 2nd Batt. Pa. Inf.
Reg't 4th Division
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Discharge from Hosp'l.
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

G. Miller

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 8 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I G. Miller a Private of Co. C. & B. Reg't W. T. L.
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison; by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. Miller

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 8 day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton Reg't Olin Vols,
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Miller Indore

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730043
2	30123
3	30828
4	30265
5	30402
6	30524
7	30644
8	30792
9	38443
10	38945
11	44274973
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Isidore Miller

4 Sep, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *29* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dated April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 31*, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Mr. Auders

Entered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. S. M. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Texas, at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. M. Potter

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

427, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears 'on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 26*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 26*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Mustered into service:

When *March 26*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *March 26*, 1862.

Remarks: *Appointed April 15*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and Arls, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

4. 191 { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 2 years.

Appeared on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 17, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 12474.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

459, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Sept 1*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Appointed April the 15, 1862.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

449th, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company, Nathaniel Company of Volunteers, Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Y. J. J., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 22*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *April 1 to May 1*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *May 1*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

221

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hedra Miller

4 Sept, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Feby*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

April 1, 1862.

Where

Arkansas

By whom

Capt J. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt J. M. Drake

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Buchanan's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. W. Waul

W. W. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *April 1st*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *W. W. Waul*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. W. Waul*

To what time *March 31st*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Waul

Copyist.

Confederate.

No

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Miller

Pl

, Co. B ,

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 54 Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. G. Small

Confederate.

No

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Miller

Dr

Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., V. Bea. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S. S.

(Confederate.)

711

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lider Miller

4 Sgt, Co. 1st, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July —, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

88

(6896)

J. B. Douglas
Approved

Miller Isidor
46 Regt. Co. Maul's Ferry Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Miller

RECEIVED JUL 11 1882

Y. D. 1882

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I James M. Smith of Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or auxiliary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 9th Reg't Ohio Vol. Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Miller Jacob

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50734421
3782
3890
40105
4114
4223
4310
8416
44275147

11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Guert Miller

Dr., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January 24, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Tarrant*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Jacob Miller

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *enrolled in June 22*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When....., 1862.

Where.....

By whom.....

Last paid:

By whom.....

To what time....., 1862.

Remarks: *Enrolled in June 22, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

2
1
3

50733782

2
1
3

To Mr. ...
Pay.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Waul

Sgt., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 21*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *March 1*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *March 1*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Miller

Det., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 7 Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Mar. 7*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *Sept. 7 Oct.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *May 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(1862)

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Dec. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Bradley

To what time Oct. 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Bradley
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Miller

No. Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *March 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

To what time *March 1st*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob Miller

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1864

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Boardman

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Boardman

To what time Dec. 31, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1864, from Company I, 10th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Jacob Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Camp Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. Boardman
Capt.

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Miller

, Co. *D*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Jan*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Timmons

Confederate.
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's
Appears on a *2 Batt'n. Waul's Texas Legion.*

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4,*

Remarks: *1863.*

Waul's

(CONFEDERATE.)

L. H. Underhill Tex.

1st Co. D. Texas Legion

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease Int. fever

Admitted Dec. 9, 1863.

Returned to duty Dec. 15, 1863.

Furloughed _____, 186 .

Discharged _____, 186 .

Died _____, 186 .

Remarks:

Conf. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 173

W. H. Callins
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

111

Frank Lyon

J. Miller

Private Co. H. Timmons Regt.

Age years.

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of Dec,

, 1864.

Commissioned Officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed Dec, 3

By whose order employed

1864.

Gen. Wacker

Nature of service Shoe maker

Remarks:

Miscellaneous File No. 288.

G. C. Thompson

2000

Copy.

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

W. Miller
Timmons

J. Miller
Det. Capt. Timmons

Appears on a

Roll

of non-commissioned officers and privates employed on extra duty as mechanics and laborers at Houston, Texas, March 1, 1865, by Capt. E. W. Taylor, A. Q. M.

Roll dated

Not dated

Date of Detail Dec 3, 186

By whose order detailed

Maj. Gen. Walker

Occupation Shoemaker

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. B. Hyatt

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

Thompson

J.

Miller

Co. H. Timmons's Regt.

Age years.

Appears on a

Return

of Post of Houston, Texas,

for the month of

Jan,

1865.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Enlisted men employed on extra duty:

Physical condition

Name of surgeon giving certificate

When detailed

186

By whose order employed

Nature of service

Remarks: *Present. Employed by
Capt. C. W. Taylor A. G. M.
Chf. Clothing Bureau*

Miscellaneous File No. 289.

G. C. Thompson

Copied.

Miller J.

Pvt., Co. B 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty. 1st Div. 1st Regt. 1st Div. 1st Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Assembly Sheet

Assignment

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Miller

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT :

I G. Miller

a private of Co. B. 2nd Regt. *Miss. Cavalry*

Tex Vols. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. Miller

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9th day of July 1863.

Robert B. Payne
Major
10th Regt

Ohio Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER

2530
Miller J F

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50731828
1914
1691
2668
2146
2210
6998
8484
8920
47528510
47254100
47062058
52941
45993342
46042269

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

'Confederate.'

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Miller

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. J. Wade*

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt M. Keen*

To what time *Apr 24*, 186

Remarks: *Reenlisted time extended for 11 mos.
Monthly Paid.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 1st (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. Izard, then Capt. of Texas Infantry, at Fort Arden, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Captain

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Y. Miller

Private, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Miller

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. B. Brown

Private

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Miller

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 7 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. F. Waul*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., 1864, and Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank blank:

J. Brown

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Miller

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Ware

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Miller

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan * Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. F. Ware

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. F. Brown

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Miller

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

for

Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Oct 19, 1861

Galveston

J. J. Warr

3 yrs or War

Capt Adams

Sept 30, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent

General

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion

Texas.

M. J. Miller
Co.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: x

Nature of absence not known
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist

Confederate.

H | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. F. Miller

Plt, Co. *D*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

In Hands of Federals

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ft. Worth and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Simms

W

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miller

Re

, Co. *S*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Remain of War in hands of Yankees

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Murphy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M. L. Ligon Texas
1st Lt. H. M. Ligon
1st Co. 1st Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet *2*

R. W. Fish

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Mo | *Texas Legion* | *Texas*

J. F. Miller

Pst. Co. 5. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

3
Sheet
of 100

J. F. Miller

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

1/4

John F. Miller,
Put. Co. D, Wall's Sea Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

161; sheet

S M. Leonard

(0000)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

M

born in Ga. mite.
for Union prison C S A
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled and forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison,
St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Douglas, Ill., Sept. 24,
1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead,
Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under in-
structions from the Commissary General of
Prisoners.

Roll dated *Not given*

, 186 .

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Quincy City, Mo.
July 14
, 186 3

Number of roll:

18; sheet 3

M. C. Gilkey
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
received at Camp Douglas, Ill., during Sept.,
1863.

Roll dated

Nov. 1st

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

*Proctor Mass.
May 14, 1863.*

Number of roll:

18, sheet

(8896)

C. J. Patten

Copyright

(Confederate.)

1st Battalion
Hunt's Legion

F. Miller
Capt 1st Battalion Hunt's Legion

Appears on a

Report

of prisoners of war who have died at Camp
Douglas, Illinois, from November 15 to 30, 1863.

Report dated Nov - dated

, 186

Where captured Chickamauga

When captured Sept 19, 1863

When joined station, 186

Died Nov 20, 1863

Cause of death Heart

Number of grave 149

Locality of grave City Cemetery
Chicago, Ill

Remarks:

Number of roll:

276

(664)

For full

Copyist.

W. Allen, D.C.
D. Allen, D.C.
CONFIDENTIAL

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

60.7318

- 1. _____
- 2. _____
- 3. _____
- 4. _____
- 5. _____
- 6. _____
- 7. _____
- 8. _____
- 9. _____
- 10. _____
- 11. _____
- 12. _____
- 13. _____
- 14. _____
- 15. _____
- 16. _____
- 17. _____
- 18. _____
- 19. _____
- 20. _____

Book Mark:

Rank

Regimental Hospital

20th Infantry

From

July 5

1863

From

18

From

18

From

18

From

18

From

18

10-22-1402

PREScription BOOK.

W. H. Reg'l Reg. No. 285

Standish

✓ Miller, J. H.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726501	20
2	6606	21
3	6713	22
4	6854	23
5	7299	24
6	37696	25
7	37103	26
8	37320	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *at 1861*, 1861.

Where *at 1861*

By whom *at 1861*

Mustered into service:

When *at 1861*, 1861.

Where *at 1861*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *at 1861*

To what time *at 1861*, 1861.

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$20

Remarks: *at 1861*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 2nd (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in this into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty, dated March 23, 1864, and formed 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

at 1861

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster* *for Sept*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Dec 25*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. C. Hare*

Period *3 years in the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McQueen*

To what time *April 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detailed as mess forage
Master Aug 26, still in
duty*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

1862.

When

Where

1861.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1863.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. H. T. Waul*

To what time *May 1st*, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged near
Monada. Tex. Dec. 31, 1863.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. T. Waul

Received notice of his death
Jan 7. 1863. Pay due from
Oct 31. 1862 to Dec 30. 1862.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Waul

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Feb 1st, 186

Nativity *Missouri*

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Linn

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

G. H. Funch

(Confederate.)

W Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Miller
Corp, Co. *H*.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 24

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. R. 1862

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ret., Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date . . . , 186

Place

Remarks : ...

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Asst. Foremaster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry company, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Yr Love

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Return, Co. *B*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *September*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *September 1*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Forage Master

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Miller, John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50730084

30197

30900

30328

30468

30586

30692

38581

47253584

49000849

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARKS:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Miller
Age *33* years, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Dated April 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

March 18
Houston

, 1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

April 1
Houston

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. J. M. Frazer

Remarks:

, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Miller

Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 18, 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. H. Anderson

Mastered into service:

When April 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom no pay recd.

To what time

1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Potter

Copies

(Confederate.)

he

Waul's Legion. † Texas.

John Waul

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 1st

July 14, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

single

Residence

Paris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 79474.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Miller
1st

Appears on _____, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Miller

Post, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Krusheim*

By whom *Capt. James*

Period *over*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. James*

To what time *Aug 1*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathustus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathustus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Miller

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John
Pol, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. J. Waul*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. Waul*

To what time *March 1862*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John J. Smith, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. J. J. Smith*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. J. Smith*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hissel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Pitter

Confederate.

M *J. Miller* *Waul's Legion.* | *Texas.*

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S.

Copyist.

Confederate.

No. 6 Legion Texas
 John Miller
 St. C. B. 6 Texas Legion

Appendix on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Bull dated

not water

, 186 .

Where captured

Texsburz. Miss.

When captured

July 2, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

about



B. J. Trias

(2006)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

111 | *111*

John Miller
1st. Lieutenant

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to
October 8, 1863.

Place of residence *Winn Co Texas*

Complexion *Dark*; hair *Brown*

Eyes *Blue*; height *5* ft. *in*.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

109

Springfield, Mo.

W. H. Scott

(306)

Copyist.

Miller, John F.
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, J. F.

Miller, Joshua

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

F + S (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Musician

CARD NUMBERS.

507293811

9941

9536

3851

3891

3918

3945

37589

37546

44275310

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

✓ BOOK MARK:

✓ See also

(CONFEDERATE.)

1st Ward's Regiment of

Infantry

Band Ward's Regiment

Appears on a

List

of detailed men employed at the Brigade and
Post Ordnance Department, Galveston,
Texas.

List dated

Nov 2nd, 1863

Occupation Carpenter

By whose order Major Genl

Magnolia

Date Nov 18, 1863

Remarks: Very necessary
to me.

Book mark:

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joshua Miller

Out.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 1

Where

Galveston.

1861.

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When

May 1

Where

Galveston.

1861.

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks: Reed Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Edg. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

James Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Miller
Musician, (Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Calverton*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 736574.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

M. Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Art J. Miller

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: Aug. 31, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Transfd. to Band

July 5.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion. Colonel Waul was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to re-organize in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(102)

Irish Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion

Texas

Appears on

Waul's Legion

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

May 1

1862

Where

Herkston

186

By whom

Capt. Belling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

186

Remarks:

Not stated

from Co. A 2nd July 1862
See Co. A clothing 2040

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions and Art. dated by S. O. No. 22, March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W.P. Jeffery

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William Legonary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 11 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period 3 years or more.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Miller,
Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for November 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period 3 years or more

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. P. Jeffery
Coppin.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Miller
Miss

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *March*, 1862.

Where *Houston*.

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 14, Major Genl. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Miller
1st Co. A.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 5, 1862

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Transferred to Band*
S. A. 48

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royce Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Miller
Musicians
App

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of)

Commissioned officers present and absent: July 1864

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place *Camp M. J. ...*

Date _____

Place *Camp Hancock* among the enlisted
Remarks *since* July 1, 186

Remarks: *Arrived at New York July 1, 1866*
by Transfer
Listed men on *Extra*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this Company some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 23, 1864.

W. A. Koshly

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion

Texas.

J. Miller

Musican Co.

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks *Member of the
Band*

Name cancelled

J. Marin

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

1st | Wants Legion |

Joshua Miller
Wants Legion, Ward

Appears on a

List

of men employed at the Brigade and Post Ord-
nance Department, Galveston, Texas,

during the month of Nov, 1863.

Occupation Carpenter

Remarks:

Book mark:

G. B. West

Copyright.

Engineer's Office
Fort Union, N.M.
1863

Respectfully returned with
the request to submit the
application for detail of
~~the musician~~ Joshua Miller
Waller's Legion to the Major
General Commanding in
person, as the services of
that man cannot be
dispensed with, without
injury to public service,
for the following reasons:
that he is the only pattern
maker in & out of service,
that the patterns are needed
for reinforcement of rifles
now under construction
which otherwise have to be
reworked after great deal
of work & money expended,
and that the service can
better dispense with a
man than with rifles
or cannon.

Very respectfully
Yours obedient
J. Subaltern

J. D. Turner
Capt. 2d Regt.

Chief Engineer Office
Dist of Texas, N.M. &
Galveston Nov 3. 1863
Col V. Sulakowski Ri

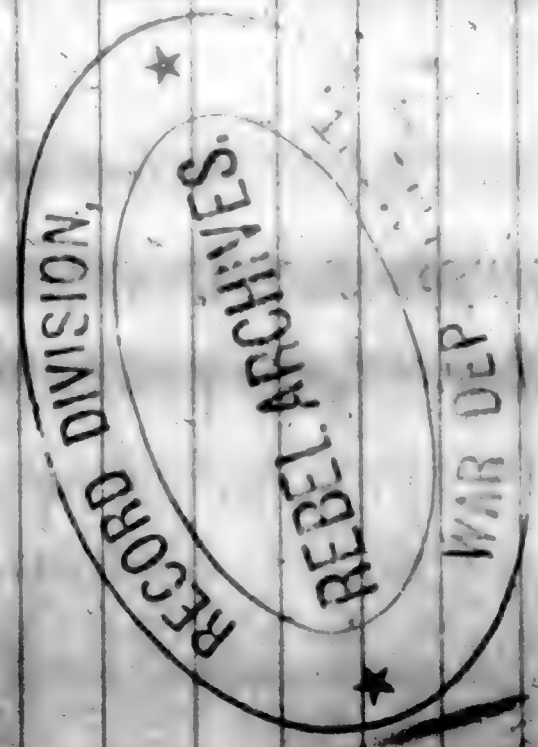
Respectfully referred to Capt. C. Mc.
Mason & J. Joshua Miller will
be detailed & ordered to report to Col
V. Sulakowski, Chief Engineer.
by order of
Major J. B. Baker
Adj. Gen. 1st Div. 2d Dep.

15
requesting detail of Joshua
Miller, musician of
Waller's Legion -

For Dist. of Texas
Nov 3. 1863
Explanation in person
given for the detail
of the musician
Joshua Miller
to the Chief Engineer
of the District
of Texas
J. D. Turner

J. D. Turner
Capt. 2d Regt.

Off. J. B. Baker
Major
Capt. C. Mc.
Joshua Miller
musician of Waller's Legion



#1206R

Chief Engineer's Office
Houston Nov 3, 1863

Capt?

I ^{respectfully} request that Joshua Miller
Musician of Wall's Legion be detailed to
report to me, for the purpose of making patterns
for Rifled Cannon. He is the only man we
can procure for that purpose, and his service is
much required.

I am very respectfully

Your obdt Servt

Capt. C. J. Turner

A. A. Gent

Houston

Texas

V. J. Lakomish

Chf Engr

Miller J.

Pvt. Co. 1st Regt. 1st

North Carolina
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Miller

7-10-11

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. Miller a private of Brogs Bond of Regt 44th Ohio Legion
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John D. By 20th Reg't 44th Ohio Vol. 1
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Miller, Nicholas F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725540
2	5626
3	5718
4	5800
5	5887
6	5972
7	6057
8	6141
9	6212
10	6280
11	6354
12	4045
13	4047
14	4086
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

Back MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

2641 { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 8, 1862

Where Bogalusa

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1862

Where Bogalusa

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$160.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCallum's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. McRae, Major, 5th of Texas, and the Artillery, dated March 21, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
2nd Regt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Hunt

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862

When _____

Where _____, 186

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____

Present or absent _____, 186

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized in the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. D. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
July 21, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 1*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *June 1*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Recapitulation shows
Det. 2. Limit. present for duty*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. D. Hunt

Copyist.

MAY 27

50725800

1912.

Elected Jr 2^d Lt.
Jan'y 28th 1863

✓

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. E. Miller

Gr 2 Lt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *January 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

11. 11. 11.
Jan 21, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*3*

Where *Company A*

By whom *B. F. Wick*

Period *during the year*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. J. M. Adams*

To what time *Oct 25*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Ed Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2nd Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Georgia

By whom E. J. Weeks

Period the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. J. Miller

12th, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 1*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Yorzyalus Texas*

By whom *Capt. B. F. Weeks*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Mag. Wm*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Promoted by order of Col. McCulloch, Feb 4th 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. J. Waul
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. F. Miller

Appears on Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: July 8 Aug, 1864

When

Where May 8

By whom G. J. Adams, Jr.

Period 2 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

186

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, into the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st and 2nd Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. J. Miller

1st, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*4*

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 11, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

J. S. Heins

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. F. Miller

2 Capt. } Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Tenn*

Married or single *married*

County of residence *Greene*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas. — R. & P. 734574.

Mark:

J. S. Smith

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

215 Miller

1st

Co. C

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *1st Camp*

1st, 1862.

Date of entry or muster
into State service,

, 186

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service,

, 186

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion,

Promoted

Date and cause
of vacancy,

Feb 4, 1864.

Still acting, 186

Name of successor

Remarks: *1 Lieut Miller still acting*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

M Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. F. Miller
2 Lt, Co. *C*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a,

Roster
of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of
Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-
organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into
Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *in camp near*
Mobile Ala *Jan 1*, 1863.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } 186 .
Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } 186 .
Date of rank, and whether } *Selected*
by appointment, election } *Jan 25*, 1863.
or promotion, }
Date and cause } *Promoted Feb 4*, 1864.
of vacancy, }
Name of successor *Thomas H. Hedge*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company B of the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

911

915 Miller
148, Co. C.

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the
war.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186

Date of entry or muster
into State service,

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service,

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion,

Date and cause
of vacancy,

Name of successor

June 15, 1861

None

Feb 4, 1864

186

June 7, 1861

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, were attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S.O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Tex.,
E. Line, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmer-
man's Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Muskrat

(Confederate.)

Miller, N. J.

1st Co. 6

Willie Ballin

Reg't Ross' Brig 5th

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Enlistment

Contract

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

293

Miller, N. F.
Jr. Dr. B. F. Miller & Co.
Pass. Brigs. ad's

Grizols Texas

Texas

N. F. Miller

Grizols
Texas

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Department of Alabama, Mississippi and East Louisiana, having been surrendered by Lt Gen R. Taylor, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Maj Gen E. P. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **PAROLE OF HONOR** that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until properly exchanged in such manner as shall be mutually approved by the respective authorities.

Done at Jackman Miss

this 13th day of May, 1865.

W. H. Miller 1st Lt Co "C"
Willis Battle Regt Brigade

Approved:

Gen Taylor C. S. A. | Gen is.
Gen E. P. S. Canby U. S. A.

The above named officer will not be disturbed by United States authorities, as long as he observes his parole, and the laws in force where he resides.

Gen E. P. S. Canby
1st Div. Mar. Genl. S. A. Miss

No. 32.

No. *417* ABSTRACT G. *21* Qr. 186 *3*

Squadron Mail Service
..... Company.....

Requisition for Forage.

For *Cape* 186 *3*

Issued *April 19th* 186 *3*

[No. 32.]

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, *1 Miller* in the service of *Squadron 1st Cavalry*
 of *1st Cavalry* C. S. Army, for *10* days, commencing the *19th* of *April* 186*3* and
 ending on the *28th* of *April* 186*3*, at *Snyder Mill Me.*

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder. Pounds of	
	100	12	-	112	3	456	9	-	-	-	-	4374	-	-	-	-	<i>11/10/63</i> <i>11/10/63</i> <i>11/10/63</i> <i>11/10/63</i> <i>11/10/63</i>
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of Animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

1st Lt. J. Miller a/c 2 Cavalry

Received at *Snyder Mill*, the *19th* of *April* 186*3*, of *1st Cavalry*
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *100* pounds of corn, *12* pounds of barley, *-* pounds of oats,
- pounds of hay, and *-* pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[MADE IN DUPLICATE.]

1st Lt. J. Miller a/c 2 Cavalry

No. 22.

U. S. ARMY C. O. / O. A. 1864

Requisition for Storage.

PRIVATE PROPERTY

*Private Property of
a Soldier of the 1st Regt.*

007 008,009,010,011,012,013,014,015

... days, containing the ... 1894

Miller, Otto A. E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, Otto, A. E. E.

2577
Miller Otto A. & Co.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727348
2	14441
3	17545
4	7631
5	7714
6	7774
7	7830
8	37395
9	114235360
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also 26 Tex. Cav. as Otto Miller

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Otto A. E. C. Miller

4 Pgt. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty but no pay Recd.*

To what time *1862*.

Valuation of horse, \$*75* 100; equipments, \$*50* 100

Remarks *App. 4 Pgt May 20 '62*
Stop page 1210

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 35th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

E. R. R. R.

(1862)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Otto A. Miller

4 Sgt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 14, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: Appointed 4 Sgt.
20 May 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. H. H. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Ex. Recd.

Copies.

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Otto A. C. Miller
4 Sgt., Co. E,

Appears on

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Sept. 1-Oct.

Enlisted:

1862.

When

Apr. 14

Where

Galveston

1862.

By whom

Sullivan

Period

Three years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. A. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed 4th Sgt.
May 20, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Bassett

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M

Otto A. C. Miller

at Capt.

Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1 Feb. , 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Appointed 4 Sergeant
May 20, 1862

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Booth.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. A. C. Miller,

4891, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 24 to May 14*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 13*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Atchison*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant,*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Basch,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
O. A. C. Miller

#195, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 10th*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 13*, 186*4*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Atchison*

Period *Byr or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Ament*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Othello Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. B. B. B.
Copies.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Otto H. C. Miller

4991 { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Prussia

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Fort Bend

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73477.

Book mark:

EH Roach

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
Miller
Pvt., Co. C., *Miller*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *April*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
186*2*.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Attached service.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

C. A. C. Mullen

2 Sg't, Co. *...*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Richmond*
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated _____, May _____, 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6396)

C. E. M. Laughlin
Copyist.

Miller, R. E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, R. E.

2239
Miller R E

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50724385
2 9993
3 9490
4 9665
5 9709
6 9816
7 37957
8 38394
9 44274834

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. E. Miller

Out. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: Recd no pay or Bounty.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kibbey's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Isaac Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Wm. Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

R. E. Miller

Plut. (Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.)

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Haul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Georgia

Married or single Single

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72674.

Book mark:

Geo. Stewart

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. E. Miller

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Brenham*.

By whom *Capt. Bolling*.

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks: *Bounty due \$50.*

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

John L. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. E. Miller

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 17

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Stewart

Original.

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. E. Miller

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. + Dec.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186*2*

Where *Brenham.*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

R. E. Miller.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Jan. + Feb.

1863

June 17

Brenham

1862

Capt Balling

Mar.

Capt. H. B. Adams

186

Dec. 31

Present.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. C. Miller
1st Lt, Co. A.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. A. Kirby

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

No
R. Miller
Pl

, Co. A., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not on line.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 12, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

D. J. P. Smith

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2nd
1st *Miller*
1st, Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

Remarks: *Absent* *July 4*, 1863.

J. B. Douglas
Approved

Miller Robt. E.

Pvt., Co. C 1st Batt. Heavy Arty Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dec. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

R. E. Miller

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I H. E. Miller a Private Co. 1st of Regt. 11th

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. E. Miller

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John L. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2539-a

Miller, Robert E

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, R. E.

2348
Miller Thomas

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728154
2	8693
3	8270
4	8327
5	8436
6	8524
7	8607
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thomas Miller

(Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862

Enrolled:

When April 17, 1862

Where Gonzales.

By whom Harwood.

Mustered into service:

When April 17, 1862

Where Gonzales.

By whom T. M. Harwood.

Last paid:

By whom Recd no pay.

To what time, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$50 00; equipments, \$25 00

Remarks: County Pa.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Harwood

Captain

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Miller

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated 1000 up there

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Scotland

Married or single Single

County of residence Louisiana

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 724274.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(186)

Copy

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos Miller

Co F, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster roll Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 17*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Justice Pace*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Holt, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Miller
Blacksmith Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Apr 17, 186*2*

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., J. H. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M
Thomas Miller
Black Smith, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *James Levy*, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Miller
B. Smith, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 28 to May 14*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 17*, 186 .

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Justice Peace*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. F. Bennett*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 80 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Artn. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1862)

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 16 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Sept 17, 1864.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Feb 24, 1865.

Present or absent

Remarks

On duty in Texas at Fort Smith
since Aug 14th 1864

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey Captain.

No. 32.

No. 88. ABSTRACT G. 3 Qr. 1863

..... Company.....

Requisition for Forage.

For..... 186

Issued..... 186

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses,

of *Hillis' 13th Battalion* C. S. Army, for

Six days, commencing the

8th of

August 186*3* and

ending on the *19th* of *August* 186*3* at *Peoria, Ill.*

at

Peoria, Ill.

Animal

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pds of Fodder.	Corn Pounds of	Barley Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
<i>1863 Aug. 8th</i>	<i>2</i>			<i>2</i>	<i>6</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>12</i>					<i>144</i>					<i>Approved</i> <i>Wm. J. Simmes</i> <i>Capt. H. J. Miller</i>
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of Animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Thomas Miller COMMANDING.

Received at *Paula, Miss.* the *8th* of *August* 186*3* of *Major J. F. Simmes*

Quartermaster C. S. Army, *One hundred forty four* pounds of corn,

..... pounds of barley,

..... pounds of oats,

..... pounds of hay, and

..... pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[DUBBED IN DUPLICATE.]

Thomas Miller

will be approved J. H. C. v. P.

2500
Miller, W. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1 Lieutenant 2 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50723978	20
2	41118	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. F. Waul

1st, Co. *C*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected
or appointed,

May 21, 1864.

When assigned to duty

May 21, 1864.

By whose order

Col. McCulloch

On what duty now

With Company

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. M. Notar

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186

Date of entry or muster } into State service, 186

Date of entry or muster } into Confederate service, 186

Date of rank, and whether } by appointment, election or promotion, 186

Date and cause } of vacancy, 186

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(548)

Capt. J. B. Waul

2542
Miller, William M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, W. M.

2543
Miller, H. M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150733168	20
3247	21
3690	22
3330	23
3423	24
3492	25
3564	26
3610	27
44275289	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate)

714

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Samuel Carter

Samuel Carter, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Muster-in to date *Apr 21*, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *Apr 21*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt S M Drake*

Period *The war*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Tammes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Texas, at Austin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tammes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: *1st Lt*

A Bynstain

(1862)

Copy

(Confederate.)

2711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. W. Miller

Rank { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When April, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay

To what time, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mozt. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(542)

Copy to

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Roll, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*
Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Sept. 10, 1862.
Burham

Nativity Louisiana

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 3d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 3d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

copy made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1891, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office.—R. & F. Staff.

mark:

A. B. M. Wain

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John M. Miller

Miller, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *first Muster Aug 3, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. M. Miller

Priv., Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. B.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1862*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *1862*, 1862

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *1862*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company and the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: *✓*

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

1863.

When

Where

1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

97
R. W. Miller

Co. A,

2 Infantry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on,

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

Enlisted:

1867.

When

Where

Apr
Houston

1862.

By whom

S. M. Drake

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Grisham

To what time

Dec 31

1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command as Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William M. Miller

Co. C, 2 Batt'n. Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Chickasaw River*

When captured *May*, 1863.

Remarks:

E. Harris

Copyist

Miller Wm M.

Pay, Co. A 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty. Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

H. M. Miller

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:
I *Wm. H. Miller*

a *Private*

of Co. *C*

Reg't *2nd*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm. H. Miller

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9 day of July 1863.

Reg't

Ohio Vol's

AND PAROLLING OFFICER

2540
Millican P

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain Captain
CARD NUMBERS.

1 5073 4468
2 4545
3 4622
4 4695
5 4763
6 4888
7 6759
8 7149
9 7820
10 8137
11 23494

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 Nicholas' Tail Co.

Confederate.

771

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Millican

Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mastered into service:

When Re-enlisted term, 186

Where entered for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 186

Remarks: Bounty paid. Elected

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in this late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adv. Dist. of Texas, 1864, and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

1862

50734408

1912

1st Lt. Apr 24/62. Promoted
Captain May 29, 1862.

M

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Millican
Capt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for first muster is Aug 2, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

, 186

Remarks: Promoted from Capt. to Capt 29 May
Not stated

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It consisted of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry separated from their command of its members, who had become known as Waul's Legion, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the company were transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. J. Milligan

Capt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When, 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent. Not stated*

Remarks: *Recapitulation shows Capt. Present for duty. Signs roll as Comdg Co.*

*The company was known at various times as Captain Milligan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
P. Millican
Capt., Co. C, {

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov & Dec

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent sick December
25th/1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command in 1862, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company F, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Millian

Capt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Absent with leave in
Texas by special order June 3rd

*The company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Millican

Capt

{ Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

186

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Brazos

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmerman's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Edger. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

mark: A

P. H. Martin

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. H. H. H. H.
Capt., Co. A, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M.

P. Milliam

Capt., Co. A

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks

Wounded Sick

July 31

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley

Captain

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Millican

Capt. at, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks:

Aug. 6

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to fall into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
P. Millican
Capt, Co. H,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1 related

Station

Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 47 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mendenhall Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rostky

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Millican

Capt. Co. Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment May 29, 1862.

Remarks: Elected 1st. Apr. 24
'62 Promoted by election
Capt. Cameron as Major.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

I would like you

716 92
Richmond
Dec 3^d 1853
Par XTX. No 2. 70
Caggle 1853
J. Van L.

requesting
that Capt Miller's
resignation be ac-
cepted to take ef-
fect. Larry 26th Nov 3

Reply submitted to Secy of War.
The ~~fact~~ Statement made
by Col. Hunt as far as regards
this office is true. The resigna-
tion was returned for improper attes-
tation. A name received back.

Ans. Withers,

2000
 2001
 2002
 2003
 2004
 2005
 2006
 2007
 2008
 2009
 2010
 2011
 2012
 2013
 2014
 2015
 2016
 2017
 2018
 2019
 2020
 2021
 2022
 2023
 2024
 2025
 2026
 2027
 2028
 2029
 2030
 2031
 2032
 2033
 2034
 2035
 2036
 2037
 2038
 2039
 2040
 2041
 2042
 2043
 2044
 2045
 2046
 2047
 2048
 2049
 2050
 2051
 2052
 2053
 2054
 2055
 2056
 2057
 2058
 2059
 2060
 2061
 2062
 2063
 2064
 2065
 2066
 2067
 2068
 2069
 2070
 2071
 2072
 2073
 2074
 2075
 2076
 2077
 2078
 2079
 2080
 2081
 2082
 2083
 2084
 2085
 2086
 2087
 2088
 2089
 2090
 2091
 2092
 2093
 2094
 2095
 2096
 2097
 2098
 2099
 2100
 2101
 2102
 2103
 2104
 2105
 2106
 2107
 2108
 2109
 2110
 2111
 2112
 2113
 2114
 2115
 2116
 2117
 2118
 2119
 2120
 2121
 2122
 2123
 2124
 2125
 2126
 2127
 2128
 2129
 2130
 2131
 2132
 2133
 2134
 2135
 2136
 2137
 2138
 2139
 2140
 2141
 2142
 2143
 2144
 2145
 2146
 2147
 2148
 2149
 2150
 2151
 2152
 2153
 2154
 2155
 2156
 2157
 2158
 2159
 2160
 2161
 2162
 2163
 2164
 2165
 2166
 2167
 2168
 2169
 2170
 2171
 2172
 2173
 2174
 2175
 2176
 2177
 2178
 2179
 2180
 2181
 2182
 2183
 2184
 2185
 2186
 2187
 2188
 2189
 2190
 2191
 2192
 2193
 2194
 2195
 2196
 2197
 2198
 2199
 2200
 2201
 2202
 2203
 2204
 2205
 2206
 2207
 2208
 2209
 2210
 2211
 2212
 2213
 2214
 2215
 2216
 2217
 2218
 2219
 2220
 2221
 2222
 2223
 2224
 2225
 2226
 2227
 2228
 2229
 2230
 2231
 2232
 2233
 2234
 2235
 2236
 2237
 2238
 2239
 2240
 2241
 2242
 2243
 2244
 2245
 2246
 2247
 2248
 2249
 2250
 2251
 2252
 2253
 2254
 2255
 2256
 2257
 2258
 2259
 2260
 2261
 2262
 2263
 2264
 2265
 2266
 2267
 2268
 2269
 2270
 2271
 2272
 2273
 2274
 2275
 2276
 2277
 2278
 2279
 2280
 2281
 2282
 2283
 2284
 2285
 2286
 2287
 2288
 2289
 2290
 2291
 2292
 2293
 2294
 2295
 2296
 2297
 2298
 2299
 2300
 2301
 2302
 2303
 2304
 2305
 2306
 2307
 2308
 2309
 2310
 2311
 2312
 2313
 2314
 2315
 2316
 2317
 2318
 2319
 2320
 2321
 2322
 2323
 2324
 2325
 2326
 2327
 2328
 2329
 2330
 2331
 2332
 2333
 2334
 2335
 2336
 2337
 2338
 2339
 2340
 2341
 2342
 2343
 2344
 2345
 2346
 2347
 2348
 2349
 2350
 2351
 2352
 2353
 2354
 2355
 2356
 2357
 2358
 2359
 2360
 2361
 2362
 2363
 2364
 2365
 2366
 2367
 2368
 2369
 2370
 2371
 2372
 2373
 2374
 2375
 2376
 2377
 2378
 2379
 2380
 2381
 2382
 2383
 2384
 2385
 2386
 2387
 2388
 2389
 2390
 2391
 2392
 2393
 2394
 2395
 2396
 2397
 2398
 2399
 2400
 2401
 2402
 2403
 2404
 2405
 2406
 2407
 2408
 2409
 2410
 2411
 2412
 2413
 2414
 2415
 2416
 2417
 2418
 2419
 2420
 2421
 2422
 2423
 2424
 2425
 2426
 2427
 2428
 2429
 2430
 2431
 2432
 2433
 2434
 2435
 2436
 2437
 2438
 2439
 2440
 2441
 2442
 2443
 2444
 2445
 2446
 2447
 2448
 2449
 2450
 2451
 2452
 2453
 2454

Rev. A. J. G. Lee of N.Y.

Ad, 9.
Accept the reasons
here referred to be later of
fact on the 22nd May last
J. S. C. 3
J. S. C. 3



Attd. Office
Richmond Va.
Sept. 3^d 1863

Sir,
I have the honor to acknowledge
That P. Mellican Capt. 5th Regt
Battalion of "Heavy Texas Cavalry"
tendered his resignation in the
C. S. A. on the 12th of December, 1862
upon a surgeon's certificate of
disability.

That the resignation was received
at this office on the 21st Jan'y 1863
and returned for the want of
certificate, on same day.

It was again forwarded
in February with a copy of the
original certificate. For this
with a duplicate certificate
that the disease was chronic
and incurable.

The last certificate was
received from office in same
informant.

Capt Mellican has not
been with his command
since the 12th of December/62
now on duty for months previous

under the circumstances, I respectfully
ask that his resignation
be accepted to take effect on
the 22nd of ~~January~~ ^{March} 1863.

I am yours respectfully

J. M. Vance

Col. Comd.

Vance Regt. 1st Regt.

Mrs. Saml Cooper

A General

etc.

Willican, *AT* *P.*
Capt. Co. "C." 2^d Batt. Inf.
Haul Legion Texas
Tenders resignat'n

Dec 12/62

Ch. 1-166-536. $\frac{389}{M}$

St. J. ...
...
1863

Capt. ...
Wards Fee.
Legion
Nov 13
2nd 20

Special Requisition
For Capt P Millicans Co. H. Inf
Ward Legion
For 50 Haversacks

I certify that the above requisition is
true and just and needed for the service
of the Confederate States

Oct 6th 1862 { P. William Capt
County Co. H. Inf W. Inf.

The A.S.G. will issue accords to the
above requisition

O. J. Simmons
Ev. Com.

Recd of the A.S.G. July Haversacks
Oct 6th 1862 P. William
County Co. H. Inf W. Inf.

No. 29.

No. *187* ABSTRACT F. *31* Qr. 1862

REQUISITION FOR FUEL

For *September* 1862
Issued *Sept 27th* 1862

REQUISITION for Fuel for *H. Company*, *Infantry* Regiment of *Naval Brigade*, commanded by *Capt. Millican*
For 28th of the month of *September*, 186*2*

STATION.	Captains.	Subalterns.	Non-commissioned officers, musicians, and privates.	Laundresses and servants.	Monthly allowance to each, in cords.	WOOD.			COAL.		REMARKS.
						Cords.	Feet.	Inches.	Bushels.	Pounds.	
<i>Mamroda</i>			<i>51</i>		<i>1/6</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>6</i>			
Total allowance.											

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that fuel has not been drawn for any part of the time above charged.

P. Millican
Commanding Company. *C.*

Received at *Mamroda* the *28* of *September*, 186*2* of *Capt. H. B. Adams*
Quartermaster C. S. Army, cords, *4* feet, *6* inches of Wood,
..... of Coal, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

P. Millican
Commanding Company. *C.*

2715
Milligan R. P.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50734510

11961

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Marks: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. P. Millican
Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Millican.

Mastered into service.

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Millican.

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time , 1862.

Remarks No bounty paid.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmon's Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company B, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 2, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by E. O. R. M., Major Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 25, 1863, and formed Timmon's Regiment, Texas Infantry.

L. N. Martin.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

74

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. P. Millican

Priv. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence Brazos

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and Ala., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas—R. & P. 124574.

Check Mark:

L. N. Martin

Willis, O. A. C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Miller, Otto A. E. C.

Willisap Marion

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724374	20
2		21
3		22
4	L	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Marion Millsap

Pat

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 12

, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks: Disch'd at Camp Waul
Texas May 29, 1862 by order
Col. Waul.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the fall prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., in April and May, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Simmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

Milman M.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Niemann, Martin

Milton, S B

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private . Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Milton, S. D.

Milton S. D.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50734358
2 8601
3 9108
4 23736
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. K. Miller

Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1, 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted

When *Nov. 1*, 1861.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. B. Bradley*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay depts.*

To what time *Oct. 1, 1862*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged Nov. 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. Z. Fisher

Confederate.

No

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Hilton

CS, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S.

Copyright

W

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Helton

R

, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not on leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Miller

, Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 1864 *

Residence

Frederick Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Also indexed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(1864)

Copyist.

1871
Milton, S. P.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Milton, S. P.

Miss Benjamin

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50734423
3783
3892
4066
4153

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 0

NOTE MARK:

See also

7 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry M. Munn
_____, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity *Ala.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Marshall*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & F. 734274.

Spk mark:

H. H. Z. ...

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enrolled to June 26, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arm. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion
Coppin.

50733783

50733783

1012.

for the
no pay

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry W. Waul

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Aug 22, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 2, 186

Where

Smithfield

By whom

Capt. H. Waul

Period

Sept

Last paid:

By whom

Pay clear

To what time

Oct 10, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Octavius Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were detached in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and West, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. W. Waul
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. - Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fairfax.

By whom Capt. Bradley.

Period 2 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: absent with leave

since Oct 23, 1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stuel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Austin, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark;

M. M. Zecher

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

To what time *May 21, 186*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Disappeared to Capt. Bradley*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mims, L

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50726502
2 6607
3 6714
4 6817
5 6908
6 7018
7 7300

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Mims

Private, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *September 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Rayette Co*

By whom *J. Duff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*150*; equipments, \$*25*

Remarks: *Bounty Pd*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. McRae, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Duff Brown

Company

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Meine

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 1, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Colmad's Co*

By whom *Amos D Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. D. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Hime

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt. J. B. Brown*

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. A. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz. Cited March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. H. Hime

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for _____, 186

Enlisted:

When _____ 1862

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____
Since Feb. 10, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., _____ and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. French
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1862

Enlisted:

When 1862

Where 1862

By whom 1862

Period 1862

Last paid:

By whom 1862

To what time 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged, Drapped from Roll
by Order of Col. Willis. March 4/64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. Bunch

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age *30* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

March 25, 186

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Alabama*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were brought back into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas - R. & P. 1864.

Mark:

Copy

(CONFEDERATE).

Collin Mims.

Pvt. Co. D. Wall's Legion.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 19, 1865.

Residence Colorado Co., Tex.

Number of rolls 3

CRESS

Copyist.

1139
I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Robin Miners, 4th Co. D. Wall's Legion

Done at Columbus, Texas, this)

19th day of July, 1865. }

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Colorado County Tex.

Robin Miners

Minchey, J. W.
Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Minchy, W. J.

Minchey, W. J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Minchey, W. J.

Minchy H J

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734478
2	4590
3	4661
4	4737
5	4803
6	4859
7	4956
8	7704
9	8637
10	9122
11	23743
12	44275091
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *9 (Nichols) Fed Exp*

(Confederate.)

711 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Munchy
2 Corp. } Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted term extended, 1861

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKen

To what time Apr 24, 1862

Remarks: App'd. Apr 24/62. Bounty pd. See Cr. & Co.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Hester's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., and Adj. Gen. and Adj. Gen., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Winchey

Capt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Nov 11

1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Winchey's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. N. Martin

Supv.

(Confederate.)

211 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. J. Wierckey
Capt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Bliss and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book, mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Minchey

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milles's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Edger. Dist. of Tex., Nov. 2, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark;

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

M | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Minely

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted.

When *Oct 28*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Minely's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above

for *June 1st*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 8*, 186*4*.

Where *Gulverton*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30, 1863*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave since Nov. 1/63.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. N. Martin
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

111
O. J. Monday
P. O. No. 111 } Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18674.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. A. Minchig.
Capt. Co. H.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick 8

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

N. A. Roper

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

OK

W. H. Lindsey

Co. 6. 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Heinrich

Re

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.* 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 2d Div., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Minchey

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

1864

Residence

Penonville
Limestone Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

"List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book Mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(1864)

Copyist.

Confederate.)

M

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W L Minchey,
Capt, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(8806)

F. M. Warren
Capt.

Minchey H. J.

Priv., Co. 2nd Battⁿ 7th Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dep. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

W. J. Minskey

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. J. Minchey* a *Private* of Co. *C 2nd Reg't W. J. L.*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this *9th* day of July 1863.

John B. By *John* *Ohio*
Major *Reg't* *Vol's*
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Mindey, W.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Minchy, W. J.

2558
Minsem Berhrd

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58735019
2	5541
3	5115
4	5212
5	5304
6	5391
7	5471
8	9160
9	23763
10	47245102
11	44282383
12	45334464
13	45351145
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

13. H. Minson
Put } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment. 6 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 16

, 186

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When

June 20

, 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom

Indebtedly recd. No pay recd

, 186

To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wick's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Edg. Div. of Tex., War and Arm., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

(302)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

121
Richard Minner

Put { Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company) Waul's Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in Nov. 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 794274.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. H. Timmons

Post { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31

1862

Enlisted:

When June 16

186

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: X B. H. Timmons in c. of

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M.

B. H. Minson

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 186 .

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt H. Wisheland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wisheland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major Gen. of Tex. A. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

In Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Minnen

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 186

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain [unclear]'s Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [unclear] Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [unclear] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [unclear] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [unclear] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [unclear] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [unclear] 2d Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Edgar Dist of Texas, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Capt.

MAY 29.

50735304

1912.

leave since Dec 1
Supposed to be a
prisoner in the hands
of the enemy.

Confederate.

M. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Menden

Prt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ada, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

92
50735391
2191

since Dec 1'62. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Bernh Munsen

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2d Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

50735471

50735471

1912.

since Nov 1 '63.

M

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R

Co.

Mims

2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Mims

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

/// | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. P. Jeffery

, Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 *4*

Residence

*Near Industry
Austin Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Also indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Check mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(263)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M Waul's Legion Texas.

B. Mausin.

Co. D. Waul's Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Endorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

1864,

J. H. Hinesley

Copied

(Confed orate.)

The Hauls from Texas

D. Hanson
 Port. & L. Davis Tex. & Ind.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron, July 13, 1863.

Roll dated 22nd Dec 1944

Date of capture..... July 13....., 1863.

Where taken Los Angeles City, Calif.

Hair *Light*; eyes *Light*; height *5' 7"*

Remarks: _____

1

A. C. Gustin

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M 2 Legion Tex.

W. W. Menden

Co. C. 2 Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

Jan. 10, 1863

Where captured

Whetland, Texas

When captured

Dec. 6, 1862

When exchanged

April 1, 1863

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

(889) Jack Ausmus

Copyright

(Confederate.)

711 2. Region Tex.
2. Division
General 602 2 Texas Region

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured

Meatland Mo

When captured

Dec 6, 1862

Remarks:

✓
Signature in column of remarks of
John as P. Minson

Endorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 9th, 1863.
Capt. L. E. Minson, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & Fifty
paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War—J. H. THOMPSON,
Comdg. Post."
As it appears on the roll.

L. Murdoch
Appd.

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

B. Minger
Co. B. Simmons Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined

June 9, 1864.

By whom

Court Martial

Charges

Desertion

Sentence commenced

May 23, 1864.

Sentence expired

Aug. 23, 1864.

Sentence

Hard labor for 3
months with a 32 lb.
Cable Chain.

Remarks:

Under Sentence

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. V. Brown

Captain

of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi
has been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., com-
manding the Department, to Major-General E. B. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding
the Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF
that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or
in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render
aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the
obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Barnard Kinsben p. l. o. *W. B. Wall's Legion*
Tex. Inftry.

Done at Columbus, Texas, this

1st day of ^{August} July, 1865.

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Austin County Tex.

2577
Minsem Hermann

Co. Q, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735020
2	5542
3	5116
4	5214
5	5305
6	5392
7	47245103
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Herminie Munson

Put

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

June 16

Where

Lincoln Co

, 186

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When

June 20

Where

Camp Waul

, 186

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid

By whom

W. A. Bryant, recd. No pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. N. Royer

Copies

(Confederate.)

771

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Herrmann, Eugene

Out

Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 31

years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., R. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

7th | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Menden
Priv. | { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Union Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

German Mineer

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *August 31*, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mon. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Herm. M. M. M.

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Michel and

Period 3 yrs or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without

(over)
*This company was known at various times as Captain
Wheeler's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. N. M. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
at Fort Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

MAY 29.

50735305

1912.

leave since Dec 1
supposed to be in
the hands of the
enemy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

N. Munson

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

CD
1912

50735392

1912.

since Dec 1 '12. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

M Waul's Legion Texas.

H. Mausin

C. D. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

3

(6894)

J. J. Hinesley

Copied

2560

Minson, B

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Minssen, Berhrd

Winter James L

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727958	20
2	8051	21
3	8089	22
4	8631	23
5	8207	24
6	8380	25
7	8479	26
8	8554	27
9	8608	28
10	37221	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
James Winter

, (Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

Jan'y 20, 186*2*
Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *July 11*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *W. H. Kelley*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2*

Where *Near S. Antonio*

By whom *Lt. J. Macclint*

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*100*; equipments, \$*100*

Signature *James D. Winter*

Remarks:

20151026

1

1

(OVER)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James L. Miller,
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 20 to Feb 28, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. A. Scott

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May June, 1862

Enrolled:

When Jan 14, 186

Where Conzales

By whom Capt. Kelley

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where S. Antonio

By whom S. Macklin

Last paid:

By whom Recd No Pay

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$600, equipments, \$450

Remarks Paymaster to June 20

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Scott

50728089

2161

Appra 1st Sgt June 7th
County - Rd,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William H. Winter

H. 34, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Sept. 1864*

Dec. 1864, 1864.

Nativity *Tennessee*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Warren*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Julius Ramsey

Copyist

(Confederate.)

W.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Winter

Waul's, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Aug. 1862, 1862
Not dated

Enlisted:

When *July 20*, 1862

Where *Bozales*

By whom *Capt Kelley*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*

To what time , 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Discharged
from Aug. 11 to the 20th*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

11002 1977 7 1612

Returned Sept. 4th Elected
H. Capt 6th day of June,

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Minter.

Det., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1 Oct

, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Jan 20

, 186

Where

San Antonio.

By whom

Capt. Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams.

To what time

Aug 31

, 186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Absent on sick furlough.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark mark!

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Waul

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 20, 1865.

Enlisted:

When

Jan 20, 1865.

Where

San Antonio

By whom

J. J. Waul

Period

to February

Last paid:

By whom

N. J. Waul

To what time

Dec 31, 1865.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1865.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Ramsey

Copyist.

(1865)

Confederate.

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Waul
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Feb 15 to May 11*, 186*1*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 15*, 186*1*.

Where *St. Louis, Mo.*

By whom *James M. Waul*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. L. Waul*

To what time *May 11*, 186*1*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. H. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Miller
Capt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 1st, 1864.

Where

Summit

By whom

James Maclean

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

J. T. Miller

To what time

Sept 1st, 186

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

absent on scout

service Sept 1st

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Tex

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 1862.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Low

Copyist

No 9
J. F. Miller
Paid Aug 31st 1863
\$31.50

The Confederate States

of Georgia

For Commutation of Debt
near Canada in 1863

For two years 1863

to take note of the above account
Communitation. awarded
to take note of the above account

Wm. H. H. H. H. H.
Comdg. Genl. H. H. H.

Received at the Canada
of the H. H. H. H. H.
in full of the above

J. L. H. H. H.

Mitchel, C. D.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

3 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitchell, C. D.

7563
Mitchell J. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728934
2	9012
3	9090
4	9148
5	9206
6	9914
7	9280
8	37244
9	44274788
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put
Nov 24
Appears on { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers. }

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 1* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Hogue*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Hogue*

Last paid

By whom *Bounty*

To what time *but no pay* 186

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Morris

(45)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

116

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John B. Mitchell
J. H., Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 186*2*

Where

Houston

By whom

B. J. Hogue

Period

W. H.

Last paid:

By whom

W. H. Hogue

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth and Aris, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. B. Mitchell

(42)

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richard Mitchell
Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Appears on | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Capt Adams
Aug 31
Present

1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Richard Mitchell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1862
John A. Waul

Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1862

May 1, 1862.

Houston

B. J. Hoagland

3 yrs of war

Leaph Adams

Aug 31, 1862

Present

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

John A. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 1863* 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid;

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Jan. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Wm. Waul's Legion Texas

J. J. Mitchell

Art. Sec. 1st. Battle Waul's Tex. Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 1st. Inf. Battle Waul's
Texas Legion

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Hague

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt. L. L. Latham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: _____

Book mark: _____

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 34 years.
Appears on a
Must of the organization named above.

Muster Roll†

Roll dated

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the battalions of six companies of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command to Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In March, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1892, 1893) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724974.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Mitchell
Recolley, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug*, 186*7*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Long back with Despatches

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Lowe

200 / (Confederate.)
Artillery Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Artillery Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Richburg Miss*
When captured *July 11, 1863*
Remarks:

When captured

Remarks:

Sick in Hospital

H. Darglas

Copyright

Mitchell J. J.
Reg't, Co. *B. L. Artillery* *Naval Forces* *Region*
(Confederate.)

1
Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. J. Mitchell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

Ed Mitchell a private of Co. B 24th Regt. Illinois

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Ed Mitchell

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

J. H. Lullery

20th Regt. Illinois
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER

2564
Mitchell O. J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 3 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728054
2	8155
3	8694
4	8271
5	8376
6	8420
7	4025
8	4126
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

M | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. G. Mitchell,
Ch Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *17 Feby*, 1862.

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Wm. H. Kelley.

Period

12 Mo.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Gen. J. M. and Ariz, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kelley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Mitchell
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Mayr June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Feb 10*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *J. Peace*.

Mustered into service:

When *Feb 10*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *J. Peace*.

Last paid:

By whom *Paid No pay*.

To what time, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*150* 100; equipments, \$*25* 100

Remarks: *County Paid*,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Nicholson

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *March 21st*

July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *De Witt*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 72674.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copy

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Q. Z. Mitchell
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*
Name appears in column of names
Present as Q. Z. Mitchell

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 84 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Carlisle

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. J. Mitchell

3rd Lt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Feb 10*, 1862

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Justice of Peace*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Private till Oct 6 1862*

Elected 3rd Lt Oct 6 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Cavalry Battalion in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Artillery Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Scott

Copy.

(Confederate.)

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. J. Mitchell.
34, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan'y 1 Feb'y, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When

17 Feb'y, 186*2*

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

John H. H. H.

Period

Superior.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. H. H.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

III

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. S. Mitchell

24th, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } , 186

Date of rank, and whether }
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } , 186

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } , 186

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. M. Mustain

(100)

Copied.

Confederate.

911

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Mitchell

24, Co. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated In Camp near
Mobile Ala Jan, 1865.

Date of entry or muster } , 186 .
into State service, }

Date of entry or muster } Feb 10, 1861 .
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether } Election
by appointment, election }
or promotion, }

Date and cause } Killed Dec 15, 1863 .
of vacancy, }

Name of successor L. E. Kelley

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

No. 32.

No. *12* ABSTRACT G. *12* Qr. 18 *63*

Company *H.*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE,

For *Private Horses*

Issued *Jan* 18 *63*

No. 32.

REQUISITION for Forage for ^{Private} ~~Public~~ Horses, in the service of Company ~~F~~ ^{Co} Cavalry
 Bat of ~~Wank~~ Legion ~~S~~ S. Army, for 31 days, commencing the 1st of January, 1868
 and ending on the 31st of January, 1868, at Camp near Preston Miss

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	
1 st January	6	1		7	31	217	12				14						
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Wm Harwood Capt &c
Saml D. Walling 2d Lieut
A. J. Mitchell 3rd "
Commanding

RECEIVED at Camp near Preston, the 1st of January, 1868, of *Capt A J Evans*
 Quartermaster S. S. Army, *2664* pounds of corn,
 _____ pounds of barley, _____ pounds of oats,
 _____ pounds of hay, and *1579* pounds of fodder, in full
 of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

Wm Harwood Capt &c
Saml D. Walling 2d Lieut
A. J. Mitchell 3rd "

No. 32.

No. 12 ABSTRACT G. 14 Qr. 1863

Company

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE,

For , 18

Issued 18

No. 32.

REQUISITION for Forage for ^{Private} ~~Public~~ Horses, *Seven* in the service of Company *F* ^{Capt. Ball} ~~Regiment~~
of *Wash. Legion* & S. Army, for *51* days, commencing the *1st* of *March*, 18*63*
and ending on the *31st* of *March*, 18*63*, at *Camp near Washington*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	
<i>1st March 1863</i>	<i>6</i>	<i>1</i>		<i>7</i>	<i>31</i>	<i>217</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>14</i>	<i>2604</i>				<i>3038</i>	
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Thos Harwood Capt 607
Sam. S. Wallers
A. J. Mitchell
Commanding

RECEIVED at *Camp*, the *1st* of *March*, 18*63*, of *Capt A. G. Evans. Co*
Quartermaster *W. S. Army*, *3604* pounds of corn,
_____ pounds of barley, _____ pounds of oats,
_____ pounds of hay, and *3038* pounds of fodder, in full
of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

Thos Harwood
Sam. S. Wallers
A. J. Mitchell

No. 32.

No. *12* ABSTRACT G. *1st* QR. 18*63*

Company *11*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE,

For *1* Private *Man* 18*63*

Issued

Aug.

18*63*

No. 32.

REQUISITION for Forage for ^{Private} ~~Public~~ Horses, in the service of Company ~~F~~ ^{Cavalry} ~~Regiment~~
 Bat. of ~~Wards~~ ^{Levin} S. Army, for 31 days, commencing the 1st of January, 1863, at ~~Camp~~ ^{near} Preston Miss
 and ending on the 31st of January, 1863,

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	
1 st January	6	1		7	31	217	12				14	60				503	
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Iustarwood Capt 6.7.
Saml S. Wallis 2^d Supt.
A. J. Mitchell 3rd "
Commanding

RECEIVED at *Camp near Preston*, the 1st of *January*, 1863, of *Capt A. J. Evans*,
 Quartermaster ~~S.~~ S. Army, *3604* pounds of corn,
 pounds of barley,
 pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay, and *1379* pounds of fodder, in full
 of the above Requisition.

Iustarwood Capt 6.7.
Saml S. Wallis 2^d Supt.
A. J. Mitchell 3rd "

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

No. 33.

No. 12.....ABSTRACT G.....QR. 186

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of.....

in.....186

Li. 4

REQUISITION for Forage for Seven Private Horses in the service of Capt. J. M. Hearwood Co F
Carly. Wm. Legion C. S. Army at Camp
 for 28 days, commencing the 1st of February, 1863, and ending
 the 28 of February, 1863.

DATE	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<u>February 1st 1863</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>12</u>			<u>14</u>	<u>2352</u>			<u>2744</u>	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

J. M. Hearwood Capt
Sam. S. Wallis
C. S. Hitchcock 3rd Lt.

Received at Camp on the 1st of February, 1863.
 of Capt. A. J. Evans Q. M. Quartermaster C. S. Army,
2352 pounds of corn, pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay, 2744
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

J. M. Hearwood
Sam. S. Wallis
C. S. Hitchcock 3rd Lt.

No. 33.

No. 19 ABSTRACT G. 12 Qr. 86

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of
m.

1st 86

Wm. H. H. H.
1st

REQUISITION for Forage for *Seven* Private Horses in the service of *Capt. J. M. Harwood Co E*
Carly's Cavalry Legion C. S. Army at *Camp*
 for *28* days, commencing the *1st* of *February*, 186*3*, and ending
 the *28* of *February*, 186*3*

DATE	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE				REMARKS
		CORN.	OATS	HAY.	FODDER	CORN.	OATS	HAY.	FODDER	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<i>February 1st 1863</i>	<i>7</i>	<i>32</i>			<i>14</i>	<i>2352</i>			<i>2744</i>	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

J. M. Harwood Co E
Sam J. Mather
C. S. Harwood Co E

Received at *Camp* on the *1st* of *February*, 186*3*
 of *Capt. A. J. Evans* *Q. M.* Quartermaster C. S. Army.
2352 pounds of corn, pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay, *2744*
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.

J. M. Harwood Co E
Sam J. Mather
C. S. Harwood Co E

2565
Mitschke John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150731000

1120

1253

1400

1522

1637

1748

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also J. Mitschke, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Mitzke

Priv, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

March 22, 186

Where

Industry

By whom

Bader

Mastered into service:

When

Apr. 4, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Texas, Art. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. C. Mitzke

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Mitschke
Pres. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Feb 22, 1862.
Industry
Banded

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 4, 1862.
Houston
Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Bounty received
Industry, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Mitzke

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Nitzsche

Appears on Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: , 1862

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. E. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid: By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

2 months in ad. service. Received J. C. Nitzsche

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

[Signature]

Captain.

M

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pvt Mitzke

Appears on

, Co. C, {

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov & Dec

Enlisted:

, 1862

When

Apr. 4

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

Captain

22

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Mitzke

Co. C, { 4 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Jan & Feb

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Apr 4, 1862

Houston

Capt Drake

was

Capt Adams

Dec 31, 1862

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

CM

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Mitschke

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. J. H. Graham

To what time

Dec 31, 1865

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

John Mitschke

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

2

John Machke
Pvt Co 2 Tex reg Inf

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

for Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.
Dated Aug 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Apr 4, 1862.

Houston Tex

Capt Drake

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt Adams

Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

Name appears in vol of Names
Present as John Machke

Book mark:

J. Machke

Copy

2566
Mitschke M

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731001
2	1121
3	1254
4	1401
5	1521
6	1638
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Mitzke

Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *March 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *D. A. Ke*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteer; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Archer Battalion was detached from the command in June prior to March 1864 and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January 1864, the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. A. Johnson

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Mitschke

Priv. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr. 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Feb. 22*, 1862.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty received but no pay.*

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature] Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. C. Mitzke
Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *186*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Tex., Feb. 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Drake

Captain.

Confederate,

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Mutschke
Put , Co. C, { 1st Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

1862

When

Apr 4

1862

Where

Houston Tex

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. N. Badami

To what time

Aug 31

1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

Copies.

(Confederate.)

M. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

M. Mitzke
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]



Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Hitzke
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
*Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct 4, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period 1944-1945

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Wood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Aia, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

NOTES

Copy

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

2 Reg Tex

M

Matchie

Pvt Co 2 Tex Reg Inf

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.,

for

Sept & Oct, 1863.

dated Oct 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Decker

To what time

Aug 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Died Sept 19, 1863.

mark:

J. J. Smith

117

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

721

2 Reg

Texas

M. Matchie

Pol Co C 25th Reg Inf

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

for Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.
dated Aug 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 4, 1862.

Where

Houston Texas

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

71 or

Attached to Hospital:

When

, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Book mark:

2587

Mitts, F. M.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Himmels' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitts, F. M.

Mitzke J

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitschke, John

Mitzke, M

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitschke, M

Mitzschke, M.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mitschke, M.

1871
Moehle, F

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion:
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mohle, Theo

Mollick, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mollick, Frank

Maeller F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50731002
2 1122
3 1235
4 1402
5 1523
6 1639
7 1750
8 47528511
9 44254101
10 47052628
11 47062042
12 45697839
13 4428123712

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. F. Moller
Age 24, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for dated Apr. 28, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:
When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

M | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Maeller

Priv. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Feb 22, 1862

Where Bellville

By whom Matthews

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom Pay received but no pay

To what time 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

J. Moeller

Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 2 Aug 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command from this command. A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., N. Hill, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Moeller

Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. M. & A., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature] *Copyist.*

M Confederate, Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Maeller
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *April 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*
Last paid:
By whom *Capt. Adams*
To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Adams
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul
1st Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

John Waul
Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Moeller

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above;

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or there was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. Badams & Co*

To what time *Apr 30*, 1863

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Taken pris at
Yazoo City Miss July 14/63*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

M. Mauls Ligon Texas
H. Muller
put to B. Mauls Ligon Texas
Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Date of capture *July 13, 1863.*

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss.*

Hair *Dark*; eyes *Hazel*; height *5 ft. 3 in*

Remarks:

E. R. Runkle
Copied

(Confederate.)

711 / Legion Texas
T. H. Hurlburt
Regt Co C Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

Where captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City, 1863

Number of roll:

sheet 2

Revised

Copy

(Confederate.)
No 1 Texas Legion Texas
F. Moeller
2d Co. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Where captured , 186

When captured Yazoo City
July 18

Remarks: , 1863.

Number of roll:

J. B. Russell

Copies

(Confederate.)

m

Frederick Mueller
Pri Co C. Hall's Legion C & a

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City - Miss.
July 1st, 1863

Number of roll:

Sheet 2 M. C. Billings

(Confederate.)

M

Yates

Fredk. MacClee,
Put. Co. C, Wall's Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

161; sheet

8 M Leonard

(0000)

(Confederate.)

M. Morris Rigdon Tex.

Frederick Moeller

Reg Co W Morris Rigdon

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured Yuzoo City Miss

When captured July 13, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on
Oath Feb 2 1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 143

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

26.

417. (1651) 'Siny 6.10'.

United States of America.

Fredrick Woeller

I, Fredrick Woeller of the
County of Shelby State of Illinois, do
solemnly swear, in presence of Almighty God, that I will henceforth faithfully support,
protect, and defend the Constitution of the United States, and the Union of the States thereunder;
and that I will, in like manner, abide by and faithfully support all acts of Congress passed during
the existing rebellion with reference to slaves, so long and so far as not repealed, modified, or held
void by Congress, or by decision of the Supreme Court; and that I will, in like manner, abide by
and faithfully support all proclamations of the President made during the existing rebellion having
reference to slaves, so long and so far as not modified or declared void by decision of the Supreme
Court: So help me God.

Fredrick Woeller
Subscribed and sworn to before me, at Camp Morton, this 24 day
of February, A. D. 1865.

The above-named has Light complexion, Brown hair, and Blue eyes;
and is 5 feet 7 1/2 inches high.

Moeller, Frederick

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Moeller, F.

5571
Moeller, H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731123
2	1304
3	7579
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARKS: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

W. Maeller
Out. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr. 4 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty received but no pay*

To what time , 186*2*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Maeller
1863, *W. Maeller* *Copyist.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Moeller

Private, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. Robt Voigt*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay due*

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged*
July 30. 1862 Sp. O. M.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Moeller

Copies.

MAY 25

5721704

1912.

No. 70. II relinquishing
all claims.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M.

H. M. Ogler
Capt., Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 30 1867

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks

Discharged disability

Subj.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Copyist.

CERTIFICATE
OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the
case of

Wm. Mueller
a *Private* Co. *E 2nd*
Paul Legier of

Head Quartermaster Legion
Camp Paul July 30 - 1862
Extract

Special Order No. 70

II. The Col. Commr. directs that
Private Wm. Mueller of Capt. Wright's Co
E 2nd be discharged from the service
by reason of disability - and that Mueller
relinquishes all claim on the C. S.
for service -

By Order of
Wm. C. C. C.
of the 2nd Regt

Received (A. & I. G. Office) *Nov 14*
1862



ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

To be used in duplicate in all cases of discharge on account of disability.

Wm. M. Miller of Captain *Voight's*
Lyons Company, (E) of the *Paul* Regiment of Confed-
erate States *Paul* was enlisted by *Robert Voight*
of the *Paul* Regiment of *Texas* on the *seventh* day of *May* 1862, to serve for the War
years; he was born in *Germany* in the State of *Schleswig* *27* years
twenty seven years of age, *five* feet, *10 1/2* inches high, *fair*
complexion, *blue* eyes, *light* hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,
a *Turner*. During the last two months said soldier has been
unfit for duty *many* days.

*Chronic inflammation of the lungs, produced
by an injury of the chest*
STATION: *Camp Paul*
DATE: *July 29th 1862*

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said *Wm. M. Miller*
of Captain *Robt. Voight's* Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of

*Chronic inflammation of the lungs, produced
by an injury of the chest*
E. Randall

Discharged this *the twenty ninth* day of *July* 1862 at *Camp Paul*
B. Timmon
St. Col Commanding the 1st

NOTE 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.
NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—

County—

State—

DUPLICATES.)

176
Mohle, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mohle, Theo.

Mohle M

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1 44275235

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARKS

See also

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Waul
1st Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on 1

End of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(1863)

F. H. Martin

Approved

Mahle Theo

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150729382	1
9992	2
9489	3
9604	4
9708	5
9809	6
9882	7
38393	8
44274835	9
	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19
	20

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARKS:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
(McKee) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Mockle

Priv. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mastered into service:

When _____, 186 .

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee.

To what time Apr. 24, 186 .

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Texas Department. In January, 1863, the 1st and 2nd Texas Cavalry were detached from the Cavalry Division and attached to Company A, 1st Infantry. In January, 1863, the remainder of the Cavalry Division was attached to Company A, 1st Infantry. It appears to have been organized in March, 1864, and subsequently became Company G, 9th Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the two companies of the 1st Texas Cavalry were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, signed Nov. 10, 1863, and dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Isaac Stewart

May 23

5070 702

1512

time extended for war.
Bounty paid

Confederate.)

Wm. Waul's Legion: | Texas.

T. Mobile

Priv. Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Lockhart*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1881) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 734574.

Check mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Theo. Noble ^x

Oct., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Calverton.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Name appears in column
of names present as T. Noble.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart

(562)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Mohle.

Ort., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Calveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After November the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had been separated from their command, serving in the Tennessee Department, were ordered into Steele's Second Texas Cavalry. Company A of the cavalry battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the cavalry, was detached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Jos. S. Stewart

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. T. Mobile
Pt. Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion,*
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov. 4 Dec.

Enlisted:
When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Galveston, 1861.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to Texas and Arizona, dated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:
J. M. Stewart
Capt.

(Confederate.)
M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Mohle
1 Battalion,
Co. A, { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were gained in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. H. Hinkle
Part., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:
When Oct. 5, 1861.
Where Galveston.
By whom Capt. Massie
Period

Last paid:
By whom Capt. E. E. Eickman.
To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present
Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Ino. Stewart.
Copies.

M

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Mohle
Pl, Co. *A*, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detained

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Streil's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Schumell

Copyist.

W Confederato.
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul
Capt., Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

J. B. Douglas
Capt.

Möhle J.
Pvt., Co. A 1st Batta Nawl. Regt.
(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record */*
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Möhle

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. Mohr a Private of Co. A. 1st Reg't 11th I. L.

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

7 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20 Reg't

Chas. J. Smith

Vols.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Moller, F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Moeller, F.

25
Mallick Frank

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150730201
1 30904
2 30333
3 30471
4 30560
5 30744
6 30794
7 38456
8 38982
9 47245132
10 45334461
11 45351143
12 44275005
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Moderate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frank K. Stinch

Sgt

, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Washington City*.

By whom *L. W. Stinch*.

Mustered into service:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*.

By whom *L. W. Stinch*.

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*.

To what time *June 30*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Comd.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

From Moulch
[Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.]

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

mark:

Wm Potter

Copy

COMMISSIONERS.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frank M. Waul

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 186

Where

Spring Hill

By whom

Richardson

Period

Last paid:

was

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. U. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frank M. Smith

Pos

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 14

, 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Lt Capur

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

72
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *John A. ...*

Enlisted:

1862.

When

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*... with ...
... prisoner ...*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hotal's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

John A. ...

Copies.

211 Confederate, 1
Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. M. Waul

Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Jan. 1*, 186 *3*

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul*

Period *Waul's Legion*

Last paid: *Waul*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Waul's Legion*
from Waul's Legion since Dec. 2/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dept. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: *Waul's Legion*

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W
Waul's Legion
Co. B, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *W. Dabundieck*

Period *2 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1864.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862 and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's mark:

Waul's

Copyright.

Confederate.

No. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Kovelich

R, Co. *D*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

186 *2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Sumner

Copyist.

Confederate.

Ch

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Kullich

Rt., Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2nd Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2nd Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Arkansas and Arik, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

Captain

(Confederate.)
M Wauls Legion Texas.

Frank Malick.

C. B. Wauls Tex Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

Remarks:

, 186

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Copy of roll:

Sheet 4

J. T. Kennedy

Copyist

Confederate.

1st Legion Tex.

Francis Mullig
1st. B. 2 Texas Legion
Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received Jan. 10, 1863
Where captured Oxford Miss.
When captured Dec. 4, 1862
When exchanged April 1, 1863
By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Ausmus
Appr.

(Confederate.)

M | Co | Section | Co
Francis Mullig
Private Co B 4 Texas Section

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured Orford Mass
When captured Dec 11, 1862
Remarks:

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 9th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Mason, 7th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. H. THOMPSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."

†As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll

62

(6006)

L. Murdoch
Capt.

(Confederate.)

71

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. H. H.

Det. Co. 1st, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent*

63

J. H. Douglas
Copyright

Mollick F.

Pvt., Co.

Paul's Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.

Amnesty Sheet

Assessment

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l.

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l.

Transportation

J. Sholick

NOV 10 1931

1931

1931

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Fry of Reg't 12th
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry
Reg't 12th

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Monatersky P

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50737859

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
P. Montgomery
Capt., Co. E.

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place Camp N. Aug 18, 1862

Remarks Attached by order

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Edg. Dep. of Tex., and Ash, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Thimmon's Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

Capt.

2352
+ Monro James

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

150725490	1
4665	2
4792	3
4898	4
4944	5
5038	6
5131	7
5224	8
36968	9
	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19
	20

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

See MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe

Roll

age 38

Appears on a

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash.

ington Co June 13 1862.

Nativity Canada

Married or single Single

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This entry made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, is from an official record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office.—R. & F. Office.

Authentic

Copies

M

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 38 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 13

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 13

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd Bounty but

To what time no pay.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

Expir...

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe

Plt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

May 13

Where

Gonzales

, 186

By whom

Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid

By whom

No Pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Stell's Command Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

Egin B. Blalock

M

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe
Pvt.

Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 10 Oct.

1862,

Enlisted:

When

May 13

Where

San Antonio

1862

By whom

Lt. Stoll

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Sick.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stoll's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and is reported to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe
5th Sergt. Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enrolled: May 13, 1862.

When May 13, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Tex., dated April, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Monroe
3d Sgts Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for *Mch. & Apr.*, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, 1864, Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a military field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1864.

mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

M. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James Monroe
2^d Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May & June, 1863

Enlisted:
When May 13
Where Gonzales, Texas, 1862
By whom L. P. Steel
Period

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Adams
To what time Feb. 28, 1863
Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Edwin H. Blacklock

Waul's Legion. | Texas

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
Bridges' name

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

[illegible]

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

17
L. H. Moore
Capt., Co. B.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

2573
Montgomery James

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50728932
9009
9087
9145
9227
9277
37045
37255
37436

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARKS: _____

See also _____

Confederate.)

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Montgomery
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *enlistment to June 31, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

May 8

1862

Where

Houston

By whom

R. H. Carral

Mustered into service:

When

May 8

1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Carral

Last paid

By whom

Bounty

To what time

but no pay

1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company M, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The artillery and infantry, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Sept. Dec. of 1862, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

J. A. Harris

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Britton
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Went
in Hospital
in Houston*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

MARK:

J. M. Morris

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Mo

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Montgomery

Priv

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 8

1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

J. A. Harnett

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

*In Hospital at Houston
July thru 17. 1862*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tammont's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Harnett

Captain.

Confederate.)

Mc

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James Montgomery
Pvt, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 7 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 8 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

J. A. Harrall

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay rec'd

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks *Left at Hospital Houston,*
Texas July 17, 1862 Absent (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Unit mark:

J. A. Harris

MAY 23

50729145

1912

at this time without leave

Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Hogue
} Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Virginia

Married or single

County of residence

Jefferson, Ohio

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Austin, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 134574.

mark:

J. H. Hogue

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Montgomery
Regt., Co. B, *Artillery*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital. Houston

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were detached in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Montgomery
Regt., Co. B, Art., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick. Hospital, Houston.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

21
(264)

J. W. Love

Copyist.

M

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Montgomery
Capt., Co. B, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital Houston

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

24, Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

July 17, 1862. Discharged
This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

2584

Montgomery James M.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725594
2	5682
3	5775
4	5861
5	5947
6	6032
7	6117
8	6189
9	6259
10	6324
11	6409
12	36978
13	37169
14	44161907
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 6

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK NAME:

See also 1 (McBulloch's) Tex Cav.

Texas.

J. S. Harris Copyright

Open Access This article is distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution Non-commercial License which permits any noncommercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author(s) and source are credited.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James M. Montgomery
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick leave from*
July 24th to Sept 2nd

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Waul
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept - Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*

Where *Fort Gaines*, 186

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. D. Hunt
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

711 *Montgomery*
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Jan 1 1863*, 186 *3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186 *3*

Where *Bonzalee*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 *3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. J. Huns

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Montgomery
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May - June, 1863

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862

Where Fort Worth

By whom B. J. Wick

Period During the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. A. Badame

To what time Feb 28, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Wounded

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be taken into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1863, and consequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company B of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. M. M. Dist of Tex. and the 2nd Arty, dated March 22, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J M Montgomery
Capt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B J Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Wounded*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. McRae, Major, Dist of Texas, at Austin and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J S Hunt
Capt.

771

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Montgomery
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Went

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hines

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Montgomery

Cox, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt. Meeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist of Texas, and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Montgomery
Cor., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weaver*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Weaver*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company 1 of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company 1 of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company 4 of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Montgomery

Priv, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

186

Nativity

Miss

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Grayson

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Steel's Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Record made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1884, and original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & F. Office.

J. S. Hunt

Copies

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Montgomery
Co. C., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M
Montgomery
Regt. Co. C., Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Max and Arns, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

^h M Miller, Ball Co. Texas

of M. Montgomery Co.
P. Co 6 Miller Ball Co. Texas
Residence Georgetown Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Detailed Men in Q. M. Dept., Confederate
States Army, commanded by Maj. Thos. Peters,
Q. M., captured at Mobile, Ala., by Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., April 12, 1865, and
paroled at Mobile, Ala., May 14, 1865.

Roll dated Mobile, Ala., May 14, 1865.

A Fairley
Sergeant

Montgomery Thomas

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50728933
2 9608
3 9086
4 6144
5 9203
6 9915
7 9302
8 37033
9 37253

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARKS:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Montgomery

Pvt. { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *July 3* 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *H. Warral*

Mustered into service:

When *July 3* 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Warral*

Last paid

By whom *No Bounty*

To what time *No pay* 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex. No. 22, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. L. Harris

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Mc | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomas Montgomery
Pvt., Co. B., | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

July 3, 186*2*.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

J. H. Waul

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

C. B. pay

To what time

186

Present or absent

absent

Remarks

*Detailed to assist in Harris
who is sick at Seminary Springs etc*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Aug. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Waul

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas, Montgomery

Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 9 Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 3, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

J. H. Warrall

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Sdgm. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. H. Warrall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Montgomery
Prvt, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *July 3*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *J. A. Kernal*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major Genl. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

John Montgomery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

66

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

The Confederate

Rev

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 9 1863

1863.

Enlisted:

When

March 3, 1862.

Where

Sp. Field Bx

By whom

Wm. J. H. H. H.

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Wm. J. H. H.

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. H. H.

(Confederate.)

Mr. Maul's Legion Texas

Montgomery

Artillery Battalion Maul's Legion

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 1st Inf. Batt'n Maul's
Texas Legion

for Jan. 4th, 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 3, 1862.

Where Benham

By whom Harrall

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Mark:

J. Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Montgomery

Pvt } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

11th date, 186

Nativity

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Washington

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This entry was made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894, from an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, - R. & P. 1894.

Mark:

J. H. Morris

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Montgomery

Co. B, Arty

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Montgomery
Potter, Col. W. G., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detained to wait on march

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stead's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Mr. Charles Egan

2nd Co. 13th Reg't Texas Infantry

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease *Dysentery*

Admitted *Jan. 23, 1864*

Returned to duty *Jan 27, 1864*

Furloughed _____, 186 .

Discharged _____, 186 .

Died _____, 186 .

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page *208*

W. H. Collins

Copy

Montgomery T.
Capt. Co. B. 1st Artillery Heavy Regt
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Assault Sheet	Med. Examination
Document	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Loss or Effects	Personal Reports
Portion	Rank
Charge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Charge from Service	Transportation

J. Montgomery

5/25/52

99

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

Montgomery *Pigott* *R. L. Hartley* *Wm. Texas*
of Co. Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Wm. Hartley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

9 day of July 1863.

J. H. Miller

20th Reg't *Illinois*
Captains

AND PAROLLING OFFICER

Vol.

2556
Moon G. H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50728931	20
9010	21
9088	22
9146	23
9204	24
9279	25
3-9232	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Best Name:

See also 9 (Nichols) Day Eng

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Post } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Age 26 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:
When *Oct 25*, 1861
Where *Saveston*
By whom *J. T. Ware*

Mustered into service:
When *Reenlisted*, 1861
Where *time extended for war*
By whom

First paid:
By whom *Capt. G. Keen*
To what time *Apr 24*, 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was known as White's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. R. B. March 24, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Harris
Capt.

(Confederate.)

116

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
2nd, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 12, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. A. K. K. K.

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

10 pay

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex. March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Check, mark:

J. A. K. K. K.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Moon

Pvt

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862

Enlisted:

When

April 10

1862

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. S. Kernal
War

Period

First paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Rogers's
Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's
Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the 2nd Texas Cavalry. Company
B, 2nd Texas Cavalry was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, 2nd Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Cavalry March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were reorganized by A. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864,
and formed the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

J. H. Harris

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1869

Enlisted:

When Apr 10 1862

Where Salveston

By whom *J. E. Harrall*

Period 3 yrs or less

Last paid :

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *May 31* 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

... ..

Shattis

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

G. H. Brown
Pvt, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 10* 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Kent J. H. Harnal*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31* 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. McRae, Major, Dist. of Tex., at Austin, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. H. Harnal

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. H. Hogue

Pvt

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers. }

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

Georgia

Married or single

County of residence

Madison

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) is an official record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office. — R. & P. 1894.

Check:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

Disseminated
W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Coos **
Re, Co. B. 1st Art Bata., Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With Regt. mutilated
Waul's Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion carried east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as With's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., B. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Sullivan

Copyist.

Ab

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ab so

Re

Co. B. 2d Art Batty, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Status

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Art., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Sullivan

Copyist.

Moore, G. W.

Pvt.,
Co. B. Art., Waul's Legion,
Tex. Vol.

Subject:

Transfer to

Co. G. - 30th Tex. Vol.

Special Order Number 298/16

Dec. 16 , 186 3

Adjutant & Inspector General's
Office, Confederate States, con-
tains information relative to
the man named, on the subject
mentioned above.

CONFEDERATE.)
M | Wall's Legion | Texas

.....G. W. Moon.....

.....Wall's Texas Legion Co. B.....

Appears on a *Wall's*
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for.....3 qr....., 1863.

Date of issue.....Aug 20....., 1863.

Signature.....

Remarks:

.....Par - Pri -

RECORD DIVISION
 Nov 11th 1863
 REBEL ARCHIVES.
 Co. H. 1600
 DEPARTMENT
 Texas Region

Applicant asks to be
 transferred to Co. G
 35th Ga Regt.

Camp of 35th Ga
 Nov 11th 1863
 Approved and respectfully
 forwarded.
 Capt Col. 35th Ga

Recd. 2nd 35th Ga
 Nov 12th 1863
 Respectfully forwarded
 M. H. M. [unclear]
 Lt Col. Army Regt
 Recd. [unclear]
 Nov 12th

626

Respectfully referred thro. Genl. Johnston
 to Comdg. Officer Texas Region.
 Dr. Comdg. Div. of [unclear]

A. L. Clay, Jr.
 Lt. Col.
 1863.

Notes Meridian
 Nov 28/63
 Respectfully referred
 thro. Lt. Col. Polk. in
 recognition of duty of
 war.

By Command of
 Civil Instructor
 W. L. [unclear]
 A. [unclear]

1st. [unclear]
 2nd. [unclear]
 3rd. [unclear]
 4th. [unclear]
 5th. [unclear]
 6th. [unclear]
 7th. [unclear]
 8th. [unclear]
 9th. [unclear]
 10th. [unclear]
 11th. [unclear]
 12th. [unclear]
 13th. [unclear]
 14th. [unclear]
 15th. [unclear]
 16th. [unclear]
 17th. [unclear]
 18th. [unclear]
 19th. [unclear]
 20th. [unclear]
 21st. [unclear]
 22nd. [unclear]
 23rd. [unclear]
 24th. [unclear]
 25th. [unclear]
 26th. [unclear]
 27th. [unclear]
 28th. [unclear]
 29th. [unclear]
 30th. [unclear]
 31st. [unclear]

12/12
 C. M. Wiley
 3rd Army Corps
 15th November 1863
 Respectfully forwarded
 app[unclear]
 3087
 [unclear]

Camp 35th Co. Regt

Genl J. Cooper. C. S. A.
Confederate States of America

Sir

I entered the Service of the

Confederate States on the 10th April 1862 to serve three
years in the war. and served in Co "B" "Light Artillery"
Wm. L. Logan and was wounded the 31st May
1863 at "Vicksburg Mississippi" and was captured on
4th July at the surrender of "Vicksburg". When I learned
that I had been duly exchanged I was then at my
father's in the County of Walton State of Georgia
and was unable to get to my command without
running great risk in crossing the "Mississippi"
therefore I am a native Georgian and have
no other relatives in Co "B" 35th Co. Regt. I
would therefore most respectfully ask to be
transferred from Co "B" "Light Artillery" "Wm. L. Logan"
to Co "G" 35th Co. Regt. I am

Genl

Your Obedt Servt

J. W. Moore

Plt Co "B" Artly. Wm. L. Logan

Walter Handman

Dec 5 1863

collected by the same and
of the same

to the same

Benj. S. Green

to the same

the right to make
transfer.

As the ...
...
There is no ... of
...
...
...
...
...
...
...
...

Mr N. Ferry
1398 ...

Appined and
copy forwarded -
... to Genl
... Endorsement

L. Aek.

St. Genl
Candey.

... Received
... & I G O,

Moon, G. W.

Priv., Co. B 1st Arty. Cavalry Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

G. W. Moon

1873

8

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I G. W. Moore..... a private of Co. B. 2^d Artillery Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. W. Moore

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

9 day of July 1863.

W. H. Allen

20th Reg't
Captain

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

2537
Mooney John L.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

150725592
5681
5774
5860
5945
6030
6115
6188
6258
6326
6408

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 5, 1862
Goryulev
B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 5, 1862
Goryulev
B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 5, 1862
Goryulev
B. F. Weeks

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry
Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany had prior service in the 1st (McGulloch's) Regiment Texas
Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The company also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the company in the command of Company
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Cavalry was detached from this command
and sent to March 24, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were sent by A. O. P. to the 1st Cavalry
March 24, 1864, and formed the 1st
Cavalry.

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul
Cvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Arizona*

By whom *B. F. Week*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Huns

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John S. Waul, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 5 Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1863

When May 8

Where Arizona, 1863

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom A. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. J. Huns

Captain.

(Confederate.)

711 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. H. H. H.
Port, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1st*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Fort Worth*

By whom *S. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on Extra duty as Forage master*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the other two were known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. H. H.
Coppin.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Mooney
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *C. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. B. D. Adams*

To what time *Feb 23*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on Extra duty.*

L. M. Department

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were served in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were captured in 1864 and sent to the Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. L. Mooney

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Mooney
Plt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on Extra Duty*
Assistant Surgeon Major

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tinsley's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. S. Hunt

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Murney
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To May 1*, 1864.

Enlisted:
When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Goshulua River*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *three years or the war*

Last paid:
By whom *May agent*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were detached in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Mcaney

Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales Road*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Evans*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Moneys
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Evans*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Name appears in Column of Names*

Present as J. L. Moneys

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. J. Hunt

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Mooney

Priv, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186 .

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†This record was made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864, from an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

J. S. Sears

Copies

J. L.
Paine

18

The Confederate States

To John L. Mooney —

Sr

Date

1863

Aug 26

For commutation of Rations while on detached service ~~there~~ as scout and returning to my command from the 15th day of December 1862 to the 8th day of January 1863. Both inclusive being 25 days at 75¢ per day \$ 18.75-

I certify that the above account is correct and just, that the commutation was made by my order and was necessary for the Public Service it being impracticable to take ration in kind

— Col. J. L. Mooney
— Comdg. 1st Regt. Cavalry
Winnipeg, Minn.

Received at camp near Grenada Miss on the 26th day of August 1863 of Capt. A. B. Evans A.C. 68 Army the sum of Eighteen dollars and seventy five cents

J. L. Mooney

Moose. Aaron

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	116867539	21
2	710405	22
3	45834892	23
4	41324	24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *1*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M. I.

Seignior Tipton

Claron Moore
Port of Walls Texas Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received

Oct 28, 1863.

Where captured

Philips Co Ark

When

Oct 21, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner sent to Alton
Nov 8, 1863.

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 1; page 132.

R. W. Pearson

Copied

(Confederate.)

M. Hail's Legion Texas

Allen Moore
Priv. Hail's Tex Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received _____, 186

Where captured *Phillips Co., Ark*

When *Oct. 21*, 186

Disposition of prisoner *Sent to Altam*

Ill. Nov. 8. 63

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *130*

O. J. Taylor

(Confederate.)

2nd Illinois Regiment

Baron

1st Illinois Heavy Artillery

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *Nov. 2*, 186*3*

Where captured *Philips County*

When captured *Oct. 21*, 186*3*

When exchanged

, 186

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c. *Ind. Dec.*

24, 63 of Small

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack A. A. A.

000

00000

(Confederate.)

- 111 - *William Lloyd*

Charles

Rank 3rd Major General

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

who died at Alton Military Prison.

When received

Where captured

When captured

When died

Disease

186

Philips Co. Ark.

Dec 21, 1863

Dec 29, 1863

Small pox

Remarks:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 8; page *20*

L. L. Barton

Copyright

Moore, Aaron
Capt & Wallis Legion

MEDICAL & HY NUMBERS

4327858

- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21

Book Mark

Q. 11
Halls
Legion
Alton, Ill.
Reg't
Rank, Co. Reg't

To U. S. A. Post and Prison Hospital,
Alton, Ill.

Where captured, *Cypress Point Ark*

When captured, *Oct 10, 1863.*

Disarm, *Small for*

Received in hospital *Dec 12, 1863.*

Returned to quarters *18*

Died *Dec 29, 1863.*

Remarks:

Ill. Reg No. 202; No. Page *72*

Ripley
(200) *App'd.*

2559
Moore A F

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150726503

6608

6715

6818

5332

5379

5421

7301

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Adl. J. L. Llane

Mustered into service:

When re-mustered & timing, 186

Where extended for the war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. C. Green

To what time Sept 24, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$32.00

Remarks: County Rd.

Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join the legion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. H. Waul
Capt.

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Cone
W. L. Cone, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster in Aug 3, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 11*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt McKeen*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKeen*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 22nd Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 22nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. French
Clerk.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Where *Texarkana*

By whom *John H. Waul*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. R. H. Waul*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent with leave to hunt
lost horse at Camp Humphreys*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. Punch

Copy.

2
2
1941

50726715

21

Will. Oct 28, 1942

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1863.

Enlisted:

When

1861.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1864.

Present or absent:

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

111

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt Moore

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May, 1862.

Where Galveston, Tex

By whom Capt Brown

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom May Agent

To what time Oct 31, 1866

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Heavy Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Heavy Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Alberville

Copy

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Moore

Plt

, Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct-19, 1861.

Where

Galveston Tex

By whom

Lt Weir

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Maj Avant

To what time

Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent: Absent

Remarks: Detailed Aug 30 to go to Guxahonka cover

equal company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Altman

Captain

MAY 29

50725379

1912.

after Government Mules

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. H. McCall
G. H. McCall, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1, 1864*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 17*, 1864

Where *Holston, Tenn.*

By whom *Lieut. W. H. Miller*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. W. H. H.*

To what time *Feb. 29*, 1864

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks *Left in Camp Hall's Mills sick Oct. 12, 1864.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and is known to have been present at the battle of Gettysburg.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age

years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

affirmed

R. M. Cullock

Col. Comdg. & Adj. Genl.
Cav.

Companate Bates

To A. F. Moore

Dec
1863
Aug 31st

For commutation of Rations while absent
sick from the 29th of January to the 18th
of May 1863. for 119 - @ 75 cts \$81.75

certify that the above account is correct - that the
commutation was refused by my order and was success-
ful for the Public Service it being impracticable to take Rations in kind

LC^o M. L. L. S. J. C. L.
Comdg. Cav. & Pa. H. L.

Received at ... Aug 31st 1863 from
Eighty One Dollars & twenty five cents in full of the above

2590
Moore A. M.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50725528
4690
4788
4894
4986
5079
5172
5263
36961

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Rank NAME:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A M Moore

+

Or
Apr 2 } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-
ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Texas

Married or single Married

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

*Name and entry cancelled

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Steel's Cavalry Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Div. of Tex.,
and A. G. A. M., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in
1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant
General's Office, R. & P. Office.

Mark:

Albrosby

Copy

Confederate.

III | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. M. Moore

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Smith.

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty & Pay.

To what time June 30, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 150; equipments, \$ 100.

Remarks Due C. S. for clothing \$3.25.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Heavy Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Fox, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thompson's Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin H. Blacklock

Confederate.

M Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. M. Moore

Pat., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Smith*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay recd*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Moore's Coy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Steele's Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Art., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin B. Black

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. M. Moore

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M

A. M. Moore

Pvt.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in the late Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Major Dist. of Tex., J. H. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blacklock

M. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. M. Moore
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†
for

Mohe, & Apr 1, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

June 17, 1862.
Capt. Waul, Tex.
Capt. Smith
3 years.
Capt. H. B. Adams
Feb. 28, 1863.
Present.
Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, Texas Field Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Artillery, dated March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry. The organization which was composed of companies of the 1st and 2nd Texas Cavalry, appears to have been disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Mark :
Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The 1st Div. of Tex. Army, dated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas's Texas Infantry.

Edwin B. Blacklock

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. W. T. T. T. T.

Co. B. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1863.

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Maj. Paul

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.
The Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
disbanded and reorganization which was composed of companies
of the Texas Cavalry and was disbanded about September 1, 1864.

mark:

Elgin B. Blacklock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. M. Moore
Co. B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Mr. Moore Nov 26

Amputation Patient

Ex. 180 B

1800

✓

The Confederate States

to A. M. Moore J.

For Commutation of Rations while on
detached service from the 19th of March
1863. to the 11th of April 1863. Being twenty four
days inclusive at 75 cts per day,

\$18.00

I certify that the above account is correct
and that the commutation was made by
my order and was necessary for the Public
Service & it being impracticable to take
rations in kind

Geo. Willis, Lt Col
Comd'g Cavalry Regt

Recd at Camp near Abbotsville on the
1st day of Sept 1863. of Capt
J. E. Evans

And \$18.00 dollars in full of
A. M. Moore

Moore F A

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50732294
2 2385
3 2508
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BACK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. R. Moore

Part { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison.

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison.

Cost paid:

By whom No pay no Bounty

At what time 1862

Due 6.5.85

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company I, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their commands
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the 1st Infantry Battalion, Company A, of the
1st Infantry Division, which was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company
A, 1st Infantry Division, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Infantry March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. W. H. Hiders, Dir. of Tex.
Army, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st
Infantry.

G. P. Williams

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F A Moore

Prof

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Centerville Leon Co*

By whom *J. S. Mullison*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent

Remarks *Sick on road since*

29 Aug.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check No. 1

J. S. Mullison

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. B. Moore

Co. E, { 1. Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept - Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May, 1862.

Where Charleston

By whom M. P. Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Died

Oct 6, 1862 Holly Springs

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Major, Dept of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. P. Williams

Captain

Moore, J. P.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Moore, J. P.

32593
Moore George W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50724206
4324
4455
4564
36932
37342
44274799

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George W. Moore

Out { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 29, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 29, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom

No Pay

To what time

No Bounty

1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: Sick Due C.S. for Nothing 7/48

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Q. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George H. Moore

Priv., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 29, 1862.

Where Burlington

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: Sick in Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Moore's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Moore's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. B. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George W. Moore

Priv, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 29, 1862.

Where

Burlington Texas

By whom

Capt. G. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

no pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Left sick in Washington Co Texas July 31, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were reorganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
George H. Moore

Priv. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 27*, 1862.

Where *Burleson Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time 186 .

Remarks: *In Texas absent without leave*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Moore's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Moore's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tinsley's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G W M

Robt, Co. *C*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

This month

Absent with leave since some date

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J W Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept 11

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the other two battalions were sent west. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

Geo Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

G. H. Moore

Det. { Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

53

(1863)

J. D. Douglas

Captain

2594
Moore John F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50732841	20
2916	21
2945	22
3010	23
3089	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

771

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Moore

Capt. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Must. Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

July 27

, 186

Where

Crockett

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were coming in the Texas Department, were ordered to the 1st Texas Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry was detached from this command and sent to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1863, the remains of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 1, 1863. The two companies were commanded by E. C. R. and E. C. R. and, signed Timmons.

J. Ramsey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 11th, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Rockwell, Texas

By whom H. L. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detained in Hospital
Nurse

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: 1

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

777

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. L. Moore
W. L. Moore, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 2nd*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 2nd*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. L. Moore*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *W. L. Moore*

Name appears in Co. F. Moore

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1863.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark

J. B. Rainey
Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Mason
Gr, Co. F, {

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 8 Feb*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *Capt W. H. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt N. B. Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max. and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

Moore, John T.

Sgt., Co. F 1st Battle Haul's Reg't 1st Division
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amnesty Sheet

Assignment

Contract

Cash or Effects

Commission

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. F. Moore

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:
I, *John F. Moore*

Sergeant of Reg't *1st Batt*
of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John F. Moore

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 4th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 9th Reg't *Ohio* Vol.
MAYOR AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Moore John J.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725591	20
2	5680	21
3	5773	22
4	5859	23
5	5946	24
6	6031	25
7	6116	26
8	6407	27
9	6976	28
10	37179	29
11	37378	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARKS: _____

See also _____

77

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

First, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*7*!

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186*7*.

Where *Hongalee*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186*7*.

Where *Hongalee*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*7*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *150*; equipments, \$ *25*

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry
Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany had prior service in the 1st (McUnilock's) Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their commands
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by A. G. No. 22, March 22, 1864,
at Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's
Infantry.

mark:

J. J. Hunt

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John J. Moore
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Ingallen*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *absent sick leave from July 15 to July 27 (still sick)*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. S. Hunt
Coppin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John P. Moore
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept to Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Amazul*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the War*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *At Tintman's Hospital since Nov 28 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Burns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Appears on { Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____, 186

Enlisted: _____, 186

When _____, 186

Where _____, 186

By whom _____

Period during the war _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____
Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., _____ and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's _____ Texas Infantry.

mark: _____
J. S. Mears

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

1863

When

Where

1863

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1863

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent Sick in Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copies.

711 (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 8 Aug 7, 1863

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Gonzales

By whom

A. J. Weeks

Period

the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent at Hospital

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Captain.

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John B. Weeks

_____, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *32* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOulioch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 13474.

Mark:

C. S. Hains

Copy

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. C. Moore

Port, Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Moore

Rein., Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough; non-enroute

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Dept. Dist. of Texas, and sent to the front March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Moon
Per, Co. *C*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

M 2 Reg Caval Tex.

J J Moore
Pvt 2 Reg Caval

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at

Texas General Hospital,

Quitman, Miss.

for

Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.

Dated Aug 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Gonzales Tex.

By whom

Capt Weeks

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Decker

To what time

Feb 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks

Transferred to Regt.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

M 1 24-4-1863

Spec. J. H. Moore

Appears on Hospital Muster Roll

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

of
at
for

Mich. 4 Apr. 1863.
dated Apr. 22, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

May 4, 1862.
Gonzales Tex.
Capt. Moore
Star

Attached to Hospital: Nov. 22, 1862.

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. Decker
Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Present

Book mark:

Present

Copy

(CONFEDERATE.)

Mr. 2 Reg Cav. Tex.
J. I. Moore
Officer & 2 Reg Cav.
Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,
for Dec 23, 1862 to Feb 7, 1863.
dated Feb 7, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

May 8, 1862.
Gonzales Tex.
Capt Weeks
3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

, 186 .

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt Adams
Oct 31, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Present

Book mark:

J. Resabi

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

2nd Regt. Tex.

J. J. Moore
Capt. C. 2nd Regt. Tex.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Feb. 7 to 28, 1863.

dated Feb. 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where

Gonzales, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Weeks

Period

3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When

Nov. 29, 1862.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Present

Check mark:

J. J. Moore

(CONFEDERATE.)

M

2 Legion Texas

J. J. Moore

Det. Co. C. 2 Legion Texas

Appears on a

Descriptive List

of soldiers returned to duty

from

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

at

List dated

May 14

, 186 *3*

NOTE: * * * "Ordered to report without delay to the Commandant of Post at Jackson, Miss., who will forward them to their respective commands.

LOUIS A. BRYAN,
Surg'n in charge."

Remarks:

Book mark:

A. S. Andrews

Moore John Taylor

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

44238158

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also

M (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.
Waul's Legion.

John Taylor Moore
Lieut

, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.
Residence Pearl River, Miss

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.
Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

C. E. M. Loughlin
Copyist.

2577
Moore John H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	114274867	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein _____

Number of personal papers herein _____

Rank NAME: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Moore
Sgt. Co. 1, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July —, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

23

(234)

J. D. Douglas
Capt.

Moore Oliver R

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724205
2	4323
3	4454
4	4563
5	36931
6	37343
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

Back NAME:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Oliver R. Moore

Pat { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

May 5, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

May 5, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No Pay

To what time

No Bounty

1862

Valuation of horse, \$ *150.00*; equipments, \$ *35.00*

Remarks: *Due C.S. for clothing 35.8*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dept. of War, Texas and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed the Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middleton

Original

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Oliver R. Moore,

But

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 5, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt T. B. ...

Period

3 yrs in the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

Sick in Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Q. Middleton

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
Oliver R. Moore

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt J. L. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

no pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Left sick in Washington

Co Texas July 31 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Lowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Battalion Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middleton

(448)

Captain

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Oliver R. Moore

Priv

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan + Feb

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186

Remarks

In Texas absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O R McCoy

Priv., Co. H,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: *this month*

absent without leave since some date

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and in appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Geo Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

711 | Waul's Legion.

| Texas.

Rein., Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Geo Love

Copyist.

2547
Moore R. C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150734417	45334710
3777	45352122
3885	
3998	
4108	
4217	
150573173	
3225	
3274	
734349	
573315	
736818	
6910	
7094	
7307	
8608	
9089	
47255926	
46870273	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't 1st Inf
12th Inf Reg

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. M. C. C.

Sam, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January, 1862.

Nativity *Tex.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Warrant*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

Mark:

W. L. M. C. C.

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. L. Moore

Sgt. { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrollment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: *Speculatively a man*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. L. Moore
Copyist.

50 MAR

50 '33777

1912

22 B. for Mar. Monthly
but no pay.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: July 24, 1862.

When

Where Waukegan, Ill., 186

By whom Chaplain

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time October 1862

Present or absent Present, 186

Remarks: Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Mar. 10, 1862.

Where transferred

By whom Capt. P. A. Waulley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. P. Williams

To what time May 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Max Jackson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Mar. 10, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Bradley

To what time Oct. 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Bradley
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. L. Meers

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 186*5*.

Enlisted:

When

Mar. 10, 186*5*.

Where

Fairfield.

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31, 186*5*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. Fisher

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. Moore

Pvt

, Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

Sept & Oct

, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When

April 13, 1862.

Where

Austin City, Tex

By whom

Capt. L. D. Bradley

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Dr. Griffen

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks

Detached from Waul's Texas Legion

mark:

W. A. Rooby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M

R. C. Moore

Pvt, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 13*, 1862

Where *Austin County*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *A. D. Horne*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Discharged from Waul's Texas Legion*

Book mark:

H. A. Rooby *Capt*

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. C. Moore

Pvt, Co. _____, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 13*, 186*2*

Where *Austin*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *N. H. Moore*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Detached from Waul's Texas Legion.*

Check mark:

N. A. Raby

Copy to

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. L. Mearns

Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for January 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Name draft from

the Muster Roll by order

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 10th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

M. H. Spelman

Copies.

MAY 23

50734349

1912.

of Col. P. Simmons.

Left on the East side
of the Miss. River.

(Confederate.)

M | *Waul's Legion.* | *Texas.*

R. C. Moore

Pvt, Co., *Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *Nov & Apr*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 13*, 186*2*

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Bradley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Moore*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Detached from Waul's Texas Legion*

Book mark:

H. A. Rowley

Copyright.

(Confederate)

2nd Mule Regiment

W. C. Tucker

Capt. 2nd Mule Regiment

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

June 3, 1863

Where captured

Nicksburg Miss.

When captured

May 27, 1863

When exchanged

June 12, 1863

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Ausmus

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Al. Wade Quinn

A. G. Moore
Re. to Capt. B. Wade Quinn

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received , 186 .

Where captured *near Jackson*

When *May 28* , 1863.

Disposition of prisoner *Sent to Union*

June 5, 63

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *126*

O. J. Taylor

(Confederate.)

M. T. Lewis Legion Texas

*A. C. Lewis
Capt. T. Lewis Texas Legion*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured by the U. S. Forces near Vicksburg, Miss.

Roll not dated.

Where taken

Green Creek

When taken

May 28, 1863

Remarks:

Endorsement shows: "Rec'd (O. C. G. P.) June 22, 1863."

Copy of roll:

2

C. J. Patton

Copyist

(Confederate.)

14th Wall's Legion

W. J. Moore
1st Co. 14th Wall's Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Alton Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,
until exchanged.*

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured *Richburg Miss*

When captured *May 27*, 1863.

Remarks:

origin by search

"City Point, Va., June 21st, 1863. Received from Capt. R. H. [illegible], Co. B, 17th Ohio Vol., one thousand and seventy-six Confederate Prisoners of War for exchange.—J. H. THOMPSON, [illegible] Co., 1st Regt. Foot, City Point." (Taken from roll No. 62, Alton, [illegible].)

Enclosed roll and letter filed under 200 H (O. C. G. P.) 1863. [illegible] that this is a roll of men sent from Alton Military Prison to City Point, Va., for exchange, June 12, 1863.

Number of roll:

1 *W. J. Moore*

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Morgan
Re. Co. K. Co. A., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

June, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Blacksmith

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas

Appears on

, Waul's Legion

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Tennessee Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Tennessee Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

John Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. Moore
Regt. Co. B.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____, 1862.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

2 M Sept

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

A6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. C. Moore

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Conner

Copyist.

CK

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Moore

Re

, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B.O. Moore

Co. B. 7alls Tex. Legion Inf.

Appears on a RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing.

for

3rd Qr

Aug 13

1863

1863

Date of issue

Signature X

Remarks:

Roll No. 2338 CLORE

Copy 1st.

Moore, R. C.

Pvt.

Capt. Bradley's Co. 2 Bn. Waul's
Legn. Tex. Vols.

Subject: Rejoin Command.

Special Order Number 119/20

May 23 , 186 4

Adjutant & Inspector General's
Office, Confederate States, con-
tains information relative to
the man named, on the subject
mentioned above.

(CONFEDERATE.)

211

Lex

R. C. Moore

Pol. Wells Lex. Leg.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Petersburg, Va.

Complaint	Feb. Supp.	
Admitted	June 21, 1863	3.
Returned to duty	* Aug. 12, 1863	3.
Deserted		, 1863
Discharged from service		, 1863
Furloughed		, 1863
Transferred		, 1863
Died	* July 4, 1863	3.
Remarks:	Paroled prisoner	

Person Register

Genl. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 273, page 130

W. H. Collins

Copies

(CONFEDERATE.)

W. C. Wall's Legion Tex.

R. C. Moore

W. C. Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Report of Sick and Wounded

in General Hospital,

at Petersburg, Va.,

for the month of

July, 1863

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease

Typhoid Fever

Date of discharge
from service,

1863

Date of death

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Book mark:

C. Kline

M 13110
Near Gallatin Ga

RECORDED
Part of the
of the
ARCHIVES
Lt. J. D. Miles Co G
7th Texas Infy

Communication Sec of War
acting for R. C. Moore Col.
2nd Battalion Wants Texas Legion
to be transferred to his command

Hd Qrs 7th Tex Infy
April 23rd 1864

App'd & Resptly for
J. H. Collett Capt
May 23 '64
at 190. May 6 '64

Hd Qrs Warburg & Brig
April 23, 64
Copy sent and
resp'd forwarded
Hd Qrs Warburg
Brig. Genl

26 Am Col. Genl
Apr 25 64

Disappeared for the present
Rd Col. Genl
Maj Genl

Depts Mandes Corps
April 26. 1864

Disappeared resp'd for
H. O. Hodge.
Lieut Genl

Letters Received
A & I G O,

M 13110
Gallatin Ga.
April 25. 1864

Copy sent & approved
by Genl. Johnston
W. W. Marshall
Brig. Genl

Read at Hd Qrs Sept 28/64

Camp 4th Texas Infantry

Near Dalton Ga April 22 1864

Now James A Sedden

Sec War

Sir

I beg leave to call your attention
to the following viz Private R C Moore of Capt Bradley's
Company 2nd Batt Wank Texas Legion was in Vicksburg
when that City was invested by the enemy; he volunteered
his service to carry dispatches from Lieut Genl Sherman
to Genl Joe E Johnston; in that undertaking he was
unfortunately captured by the enemy carried North
and exchanged at Richmond in Sept 1863. He was one
of the sick exchanged at that time, he was sick in Hospital
at Petersburg for some time from the effects of which he lost
one of his eyes the other very much injured; he reported to
my company when discharged from the Hospital because there
was several members of the Legion not captured at the fall
of Vicksburg with my company in which he has done duty
ever since when all the men of the above mentioned soldiers
have been allowed to rejoin their commands in the Trans-Mississippi
Dept by Command of Genl Johnston and your self.
In view of these facts I respectfully ask that Private
R C Moore be allowed to rejoin his own Command in
the Trans-Mississippi Dept he being as much entitled as any man
to the indulgence as sick of the service.

I Have the Honor to be
Very Respectfully
Your Obedt Servt
Jim A Miles 1st Lieut
Comdg Co 4th Texas Inf

2600
Moore J P

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726504
2	6609
3	6716
4	6819
5	6911
6	6991
7	7065
8	7148
9	7214
10	7302
11	44238357
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Name: _____

See also 9 (Nichols) Tail Box

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Private, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Harrison Co*

By whom *J. Duff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *200* 100; equipments, \$ *40* 100

Remarks: *No Bounty*

Many of the members this company were re-called men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the winter to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were re-called by S. O. No. 22, March 21st, of 1864, and were ordered to the front, March 22, 1864, and joined Vincent's Division January.

Mark: _____

J. Duff Brown

Mo (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Private, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

for first Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served that of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. H. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Orville, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Register*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 4*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. F. Funch

(Confederate.)

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. Brown

Oct, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 1862, 1862.

Where Colorado Co.

By whom Capt J. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt J. D. Brown

To what time May 31, 1862, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Arty, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Moore

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt J. B. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. B. Brown*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent with leave
since Dec 23, 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Signature:

J. B. Brown

Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. P. Moore

Priv, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Colorado Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Discharged from service by order of Col. W. H. Miller Jan 31/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to 1st Lt. Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Texas and Ariz, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Alfred

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1864*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. A. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. A. Adams*

To what time *1864*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. P. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1864

Enlisted:

When 1862.

Where

By whom

Period 3 years in the War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Austin and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. French

Captain.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. D. Brown
Co. D, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

Period *3 Months or less*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar, Dist of Tex., and Arm., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. D. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1864

Enlisted:

When May 14

Where Colville Co. Tex, 1862.

By whom Capt. J. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

last paid:

By whom Maj. W. F. Arant

To what time

Feb 29

1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Detailed on Pickens or
beater Point Oct 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A of the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

W. F. Arant

Captain

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John L. Moore
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

For dated, 186

Nativity *Tennessee*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Colorado*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Tammont's Infantry.

Record made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864. Original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

W. L. Moore

M (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

J P Moore
Residence, Co. D, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Colorado County
Texas
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.
Roll dated
May
1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Comd.

M (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J P Moore
Priv, Co. *D*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Colorado County*
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lient. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58.

(1865)

C. E. McLaughlin
Capt.

2601
Moore William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50725484
4688
4786
4892
4984
5078
5171
5262
37149

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Rank Name

See also

M

Texas.

Wm Moore

Pt-

Q. 20

Appears on 2

Muster Roll 1

of the organization named above.

of the organization named above.
Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Leam

Married or single Single

Married or single Married
County of residence San Francisco

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Smith's Spy Company, Cavalry.
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in late May 1862 to form Company A Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Missouri Light Battery. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company A was sent to Arkansas, was attached to Company A of the 1st Missouri Light Battery, and in August, 1862, was transferred to the 2nd Missouri Light Battery at Fort Smith. The two infantry battalions were consolidated in D. C. Co., Ia., where they formed the 2nd Ark. Infan. Regt. March 20, 1862, and formed Thomas' Infantry.

[illegible]

Albany

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Moors

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 16

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom L. P. Stell

Mustered into service:

When May 16

Where Gonzales, 186

By whom L. P. Stell

Last paid No Bounty No Pay.

By whom

To what time 186

Valuation of horse, \$25.00, equipments, \$40.00.

Remarks: Plus C. & for clothing \$3.25.

This company was known at various times as Captain Moors's Coy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Battalion in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., in March, 1864, and formed the 1st and 2nd Infantry.

Begin to Blalock

Copy

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Moore

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

May 16

, 186

Where

Honzales

By whom

L. H. Stell.

Period

Last paid

By whom

No Pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

absent sick leave.

This company was known at various times as Captain Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the disbanding the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions were detached from their command and sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were known as Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry, Texas. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, were attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry, Texas, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry, Texas, in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were disbanded by H. Q. No. 25, March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Cavalry.

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Moore

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 16

186

Where

Gonzales

By whom

L. H. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men who had become separated from their command
were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where or-
dered to form the Still's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H, Waul's Battalion, was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry, 1st Division. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, which was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry, is reported to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry, 1st Division, in 1864, the two infantry bat-
talions being transferred by S. C. Mc. in March 1864 of Waul's
company.

Egin H. Blalock

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Moore

Priv.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 16 , 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. H. Stell.

Mastered into service:

When May 16 , 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. H. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

At what time Dec. 31 , 1862.

Value of horse, \$2500; equipments, \$4000

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H,
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the companies who had become separated from their command
were in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H of the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H of the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H of the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were ordered by S. G. W. H. March 21, 1864, and
became the 1st and 2nd Infantry.

Edwin H. Blalock

M. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. Moore
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for Mch. 1st, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stall's Spy Company; Captain Stall's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
activated in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the activation the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H, also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, Company
H, was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions, consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been
discontinued which was composed of companies
H and was disbanded about September 1, 1864.

Wm. H. Black

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Tex

Wm. Moore
Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

May June, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 16

Where Gonzales Tex, 1862.

By whom L. J. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company M, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as William's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the company in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company M, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 12, 1864, the two infantry battalions being transferred by S. A. W. to the 1st Cavalry, and formed the 1st Cavalry.

John H. Blalock

Confederate.

411.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Moore

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 16

Where

Hempstead Tex.,

1862.

By whom

L. H. Stell.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Paul

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving the cavalry battalions served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The company also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the Texas Cavalry. Company
B, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command
in March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and is reported to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 2, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were organized by S. O. W. M. Egan, D. A. of Tex.,
March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons'
Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
a company which was composed of companies
and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Elgin H. Blacklock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Morgan
Col, Co. *B*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent 12

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. Q. No. 22, Regt. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

7602
Moore V J

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

150725485
1689
4787
4893
4985
5040
5133
5226
5316
5360
5404

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 6

Number of personal papers herein 6

Rank MARK:

See also

M. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. J. Moore
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Age 43 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 7 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:
When Apr 25, 1862
Where Gonzales
By whom L. H. Stell, 1862

Mustered into service:
When Apr 25, 1862
Where Gonzales
By whom L. H. Stell, 1862

Last paid:
By whom Rec'd Bounty but
To what time no pay, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100
Remarks: Due C. S. for clothing \$3.55

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company A,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, each consisting of two com-
panies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six com-
panies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the men who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the company and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were reorganized by S. O. McRae, Dep. Dir. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

Edwin B. Blalock

Confederate.

W. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

W. J. Moor
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 31*, 1862,

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 25*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *L. P. Stell*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay recd.*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks *On extra duty in
L. M. Dept.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dept. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tammes' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

m. | **Confederate.**
Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. J. Moore
Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,
Sept. 10th., 1862,
for *Sept. 10th.*, 1862.

Enlisted: *Apr. 25,*
When *Honzalese*
Where *Lt. Still*

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks: *This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 8th Company, Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached to the 1st Artillery Battalion in January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.*

Back mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Moore
Pot.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1. Feb. , 1863.

Enrolled:

When Apr. 25 , 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When Apr. 25 , 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the Cavalry Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company
H, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were ordered by A. O. No. 12, Edge, Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Moore
5th Sgt, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mo. R. R. Apr. 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 25, 1863.

Where

Honzalestex;

By whom

L. P. Still.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, Company
A of the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, was detached from this command
in June, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company
A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were discontinued by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.
Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
discontinued and organization which was composed of companies
of the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

Elgin H. Black

M. Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. J. Moore
5th Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: May & June, 1863.

When Apr. 25

Where Gonzales Texas, 1862.

By whom L. F. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Present.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Texas Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Elgin B. Blacklock

Confederate.

III. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Moore
589th, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted: Apr. 25, 1862.

When Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom L. P. Stell

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: By whom Maj. Saul

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company M,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
M, an artillery battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
M, an infantry battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions commanded by S. O. Mc. M. Major, Dir. of Tex.,
were disbanded March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been
the organization which was composed of companies
of the 1st Cavalry and was disbanded about September 1, 1864.

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W J Moore

3571, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr 25, 1864

Where Gonzales Tex

By whom Lt J W Stell

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Maj Arant

To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Wounded at Moscow Tenn
Dec 21-1863 & left near Natchez Miss

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Coy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the Cavalry Battalion in the Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 100
th Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
B, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 100
th Cavalry, and it appears to have been transferred to
the 100th Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions commanded by A. C. W. & M. W. W. of Tex.
were attached to the 100th Cavalry, and formed the 100th
Cavalry Infantry.

mark:

Alberty
Cavalry

M. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. J. Moore
3rd Regt, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 25, 1862.

Where

Honzales Tex.

By whom

L. J. Stell

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Avant

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

Absent wounded
since Dec. 4, 63.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
The company was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the cavalry battalions served east of the
River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the men who had become separated from their command
were in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to the Texas Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry in March, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were ordered by A. G. W. in March, 1864, and formed the 2nd
Cavalry.

Wm B Blalock

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. M. Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
3rd Regt. Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 7 Oct. 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 21 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Steel.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Ament

To what time Oct. 31 1863.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent wounded since Dec. 4, 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Co. Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tenth Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W J Moore

Of 43
Appears on a

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash
ington Co June 13 1862.

Nativity Va

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stall's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions were ordered to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry, who had become separated from their command, was re-organized in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were known as Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

Record made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, is a correct record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

Alberty
Coping

2603
Moran John H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Drummer / Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	2741	20
2		2812	21
3		2880	22
4		2949	23
5		3013	24
6		3066	25
7	4427	4868	26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 1

Exam. Made:

240 240 J. H. Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

M

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John V. Moran

Drummer Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Houston Co.,
Tex. June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not stated, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Entered into service:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Not paid:

By whom

At what time _____, 1862.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. V. Moran

Enclosure } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster, Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Oradell

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

First paid:

By whom Payable from Enlistment

To what time 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company L, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were re-enlisted in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command on March 18, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were re-organized by E. C. W. on March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

J. A. Ramsey

Captain.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. McLean

5 Sep, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 8 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Cro. Kett. Texas*

By whom *W. L. Hicks*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Promoted to 5 Sep Oct 17, Reg. dis.
at that time as drummer*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company Waul's Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Waul's Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. C. McLean, Major, 1st Texas Artillery, and A. C. McLean, Major, 1st Texas Artillery, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark

J. A. Ramsey Capt.

(Confederate)
's Legion. |

2
J. H. Marshall
H. S. G. Co. F. { W
pany

Appears on Company Muster Roll
organization named above,

Muster Roll
ned above,
1700/2100, 1887.
1887.

June 27

June 1st
 Crocker-Lewis
 W. A. Hicks

W. A. Hicks
3-20-1901

Oct 31

Present

Present

Present

Present

absent

Present

In company of James H. Moore

as John H. Moore

company was successively designated as Captain
Company and Company L, Wood's Texas Legion;
1st Infantry Battalion, Wood's Texas Legion.
1st Cavalry Company C, Tamm's Regiment T

consisting of cavalry, artillery
May, 1862, under authority of
then consisted of
battalion of
cavalry companies
served in

[illegible]

7A Ramsey

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
4 Jy, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. L. Hicks*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Waul's Legion in Column*

of names present in that column

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major, Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Rainey

Capt.

Mr. J. A. Jackson
Co C 7 Minn Can
Capt Michael Munnery
or Munnery.

Col L B Harris +
W C Jackson.

B L Jackson
dr Col Munnery 2nd day
W. C. Jackson

dr Col 2 2nd day

J. H. Munnery
dr
Co. Jackson Rpt 2nd day
Munnery G C

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. McLean

1st Lt., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 28 Feb 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jun 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Texas

By whom Capt W D Kicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt J H Graham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Promoted from 1st Lt to
2nd Lt Feb 28/64

*The company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in the late Steve's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and is reported to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. McRae, Brig. Gen. of Texas, at Fort Smith, Ark., about March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book No. 1:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

(Confederate.)

211

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Moran
Sgt. A, Co. *4*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July *4*, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(1000)

J. H. Douglas
Copyright

Moran John H.

Sgt. Co. 1st Batt. 1st Tex Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Army Sheet

Discharge

Effects

Health or Effects

Information

Transfer from Hosp'l

Transfer from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 1863

To all whom it may concern, Know Ye That:

I, _____ of Regt _____ Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Com. standing, on the 13th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath, _____ That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or held work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor assist or aid in any performance of duty or service against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss. this _____ day of July, 1863.

Notary Public

AND A FURTHER OFFICER

J. M. M. M.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John H. Moran

a Sergeant of Co. F. 1st Bat

of Reg't

Heavy Artillery

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John H. Moran

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry

20

Reg't

Ohio

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

✓
Moran P

Co. a, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50738375
8831

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

SEE MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Moran

R

, Co. *Q*, *1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Jun*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on Detach. Service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Peter Morgan

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for

42, 1862.

Date of issue

NOV 15 2

Signature

Remarks:

[Signature]

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Moran

Rt, Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on det duty in A. 2 he left.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

S. J. Sweeney

Captain

No. 466

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-
Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S.
A. Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. F. Smith, U. S.
A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my
solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Con-
federate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America
or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released
from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United
States.

Done at Houston, Tex.
this 26th day of June, 1865.
Hans von 24

Peter Moran
Pvt C "4" Wards Legion 24th Regt
his mark

467

Morash, Joe

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Marisch Joseph

Morath, Joseph

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Marisch, Joseph

2547
Morgan Aaron & B

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	50724200
2	4319
3	4450
4	4559
5	38844
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

DATE MADE: C

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aron V.B. Morgan

But

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 16 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No Pay

At what time

No Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$40.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for Clothing 58

*This company was known at various times as Captain Morgan's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Morgan's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their companies while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry, 1st Division. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry, 1st Division, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry, 1st Division, March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were transferred by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. B. Walker, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st and 2nd Infantry, 1st Division.

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aaron U. B. Morgan

Cor, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Morgan's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and 2nd, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Aaron V. B. Morgan
Pvt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:
When Apr 24, 1862.

Where Burleson Texas

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:
By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent: Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

This company was known at various times as Captain [illegible] Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain [illegible] Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, White's Battalion Texas Cavalry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible] by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but also known as White's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Cavalry March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

A. P. Middleton
Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aaron V. B. Morgan

Put

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson, Texas

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Texas, Kansas and Arizona, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(183)

Copyist.

Confederate.

OK

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Morgan

Capt., Co. *A*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

On Det. by Col. Lusk

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were gathered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major. Dist of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. J. P. Sumner

Copyright

Morgan Allen H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50724369

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Index Name: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Allen H. Morgan

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First month to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks: Discharged at Camp Waul
Texas July 16, 1862 by substituting
Allen H. Morgan

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Morgan's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Morgan's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Allen H. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion
Cavalry. It was known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the companies who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were at
the time in Gen. Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command
and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the
1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were reorganized by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex.
March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's
Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Capt.

Morgan J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150726260
6328
44238341

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Rank Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Morgan

Cor., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 20

1864

Where

Supelo, Miss.

By whom

Capt. Conn

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

First Payment

To what time

1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of the Army and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hines

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Morgan
Priv, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 20*, 186*4*.

Where *Trupelo Miss*

By whom *Capt Conn*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *First Payment*

To what time , 186*4*.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Absent with leave since Nov 11"/64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the year to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. H. Hunt

Copyist.

M (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J Morgan
Pos, Co. *C*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Carroll County*

Miss

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6886)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright.

2009-cc

Morgan, J. E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Morgan, J. E.

2610
Morgan J. E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733248	20
2	3691	21
3	3331	22
4	3424	23
5	3463	24
6	3535	25
7	3592	26
8	8553	27
9	23726	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Rank NAME: _____

Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. McLean
R. W. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 17, 1862

Camp Waul
Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 17, 1862

Camp Waul
Capt Carter

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Provision but no pay

, 1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. B. Coles, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. M.ustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J E Morgan

Roll, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity Illinois

Married or single Married

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Morgan's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, Morgan's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1862 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Regt. Dist. of Texas, March 21, 1864, and formed Company A, 3d Regt. Texas Infantry.

†This roll is in the R. & P. Office, War Department, and is a copy of the original roll forwarded from the Adjutant General's Office, U. S. A., 1862.

A B Mustain

Copy

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan

Plt, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlist-

To what time ment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, 1st Infantry Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Work:

A. B. Mustain

Copies.

(Confederate.)

911

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan

Priv., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on :

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Morgan's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, 2d Missouri Mounted Cavalry, and later Company H, 2d Missouri Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the 2nd Missouri Cavalry. Company H, 2d Missouri Cavalry, was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2nd Missouri Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, 2d Missouri Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 2nd Missouri Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Missouri Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 2nd Missouri Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan
4604 Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Appointed Corporal*
Dec. 2, 1862 Special Order No 12

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

911

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan

4 Corp., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for John & Felt, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Carter

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Detailed on Boat Key 17

Special order No. 14.

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of General Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Artillery Battalion, 1st Division, Texas Infantry.

A. G. M. Stein

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan

3 Sgt, Co. A, *2* Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Apr 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*

since Nov. 1, '63. (Per [illegible])

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, 2d Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Bagn. Dep. of War, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Company B, 2d Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. B. Mustain

Captain

MAY 29

50733592

1912

Jan 1. 64. via Briscoe
~~Presented~~ Jan 1. 64 via
Briscoe, A. Bergh.

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Morgan

Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Adams Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Dunsell

Copy

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Morgan

, Col. *Pat* Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

*Also indexed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Mark:

W. T. Jeffery

Morgan Williams

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150724199	2
4318	11
4449	22
4558	33
4609	44
4635	55
36933	66
44238305	77
	88
	99
	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19
	20

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 2

Given Name: _____

Surname: _____

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William L. Morgan

Sgt. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 24, 1862.

Where Burlington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When April 24, 1862.

Where Burlington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom No Pay

To what time No Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$40.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for clothing 7.48

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become disgusted from their command, were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were sent into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command and sent to March 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. McLean, Sec. of War, into the 1st and 2nd March 1862, and named 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton

Captain

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm D Morgan

Pat

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlison

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Morgan's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Morgan's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The company known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, which was organized in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Army of the Tennessee in January, 1863, and were attached to the Cavalry Division. The company was detached from this command in March, 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Regiment. In January, 1864, the remnants of Captain Morgan's company were attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Regiment in 1864. The two companies were organized by J. C. W. in March, 1862, and named Morgan's and Waul's.

J. C. Middleton

M (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. D. Morgan
Capt

Appears on Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept + Oct

Enlisted: , 1862.

When

Where Burlingame, Texas, Apr 24, 1862.

By whom Capt J. B. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams
To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Lowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dir. of Gen.
Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

J. O. Middleton

Captain

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. D. Morgan

Pat.

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burleson Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become disgusted from their commander, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were detached from the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remains of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. C. M. M. Major, Dist. of Texas, on March 22, 1864, and formed Company A, 1st Infantry.

Mark:

J. O. Middleton

Captain

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. D. Morgan

Cor, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *To May 1*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 24*, 1862.

Where *Burleson Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. E. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Arent*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Morgan's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Morgan's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Sept. 1st of '64, and the Artillery Battalion, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tammont's Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. P. Middleton

Copies.

(Confederate)

-777

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. D. Morgan

Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlington Tex.

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Detached to Texas for
Horses Aug 5 '64 (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leonard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. McLean, Major, Dist. of Tex., at Austin and A. R. M., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Tammock's Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. B. Middleton

Copyright.

MAY 23

50724655

22

11

5

2-11

by order of Genl Forrest,

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. L. Morgan
Regt., Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: *this month.*
See list of names and some data.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the 1st Texas Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

W. L. Morgan

Priv., Co. A, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Burlington County
Texas.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(1865)

C. C. McLaughlin
Appr'd.

112
Morgenroth Henry

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	5023
2		5119
3		5217
4		5336
5		5545
6		7713
7		8073
8		8306
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein _____

Rank NAME: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Hargenroth
Part, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *29* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June *30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 24*, 186*2*.

Where *Austin County*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Not paid:

By whom *No bounty rec'd.*

To what time *No pay rec'd.*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Company A, Company B, Company C, and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, Company E, M Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and finally became Company E, Tamm's Regiment Texas Legion. The Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by the Secretary of War on March 1, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. The cavalry battalion was organized by Captain Waul, and the artillery battalion by Captain Wickeland. The infantry battalions were organized by Captain Tamm and Captain Voigt. The Texas Legion was active in the Texas Campaign of 1862, and was defeated at the Battle of San Antonio on September 1, 1862. The Texas Legion was then disbanded, and its members were sent to various parts of the Confederacy. The Texas Legion was reorganized in 1863, and was active in the Texas Campaign of 1863, and was defeated at the Battle of San Antonio on September 1, 1863. The Texas Legion was then disbanded, and its members were sent to various parts of the Confederacy.

J. H. Payer

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Morgenreich
Pvt., { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 24*, 186*2*

Where

Austin

By whom

Capt. R. Voigt

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186*2*

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without

leave since July 1.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. At the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their companies while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-enlisted in 1863 into Beebe's Command Texas Cavalry. One of the artillery battalions was detached from the main command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 2d Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two battalions were consolidated by A. O. N. G. in March, 1864, and the 1st Artillery Battalion was consolidated with the 2d Artillery Battalion, and the 2d Artillery Battalion was consolidated with the 1st Artillery Battalion.

mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Margenroth

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 24*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt R. Wright*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Absent without leave since July 9.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Austin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Legion.

Check:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

111

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hy. Morgenroth
Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 24*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. Bright*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted. Absent*

without leave since

(over)
This company was known at various times as Captain
Wheland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
and subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were co-
mmanded by General Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
K, 2d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
K was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and
formed Timmons' Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Heinrich Margenroch

Capt. { Capt. H. Wickelund's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *29* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Regt. List of Texas Cavalry and Arty., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, St. Louis, Mo.) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 174274.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to be "M." or similar, located at the bottom right of the page.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Mergnereth⁺
But, Co. K, , Waul's Le

Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1882

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1888.

Place

Remarks:

Estimated men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Abseent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick July 9

Wool's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1860, under authority given to James H. Wool by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1860. It was disbanded in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After being transferred the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wool's Legion. The unit known as Wool's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Several members who had become separated from their command were captured in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they remained until after the Battle of Vicksburg. One member of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the main body of the legion prior to March, 1861, and sent to Fort Mifflin, Pennsylvania, to serve in the Battery. In January, 1861, the remainder of the Battalion was attached to Company A of the First Texas Infantry and it continued to have been transferred to the Third Infantry Regiment at Ft. Smith, Arkansas, where it was dismounted by U.S.A. Co., Bn. 7th Regt. I.D. At Ft. Smith, Ark., March 29, 1861, and formed part of the Second Texas Infantry.

Ж. А. Родина

(Confederate.)

M. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Mergcanroth
Port, Co. K, I, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *aug*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Enlisted men accounted for:

without leave aug 9

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached to Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of this cavalry battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the command of Willis' Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Cavalry.

W. A. Royley

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Mergemeth

Plt, Co. *K*,

, Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. B. Smith and Arch, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copy

2613
Marrie Cahwin

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst. Cook | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150729337
19988
9493
9608
9712
9813
144280120

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 7

See also

(Confederate.)

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Calvin Morris

Asst Cook, { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Age 16 years. Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 16 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

Company Master
of the organization named above,
for *L. A.*

for to June 30, 1862

Barrelled:

When June 20
Where Brenham, 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Balling
 Mustered into service:

Mastered into service:

When June 17 x
Where Brenham, 186

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling
last paid: _____

Lat: paid:

By whom Reed no pay or Bounties
 To what time _____

To what time 188

Remarks: * As on roll

The company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of returned men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Cavalry and some men from the 2d (Kitty's) Battalion Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Reg-
iment Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Ward by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
activated in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
and two infantry battalions, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Ward's Legion,
which was known as Ward's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men who had become separated from their command
during the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of this battalion was detached from this command
in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion, 1st Texas Cavalry, which remained at Camp
Greene, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Battalion, 1st Texas Cavalry, and has been transferred to
the 1st Texas Cavalry March 20, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were reorganized by S. O. M. B. Kane, then of the
1st Texas Cavalry, March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons'

(Confederate.)

M | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Morris

Priv., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *16* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Washington Co.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Brenham*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Austin and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, U. S. A. — R. & P. 73474.

mark:

Joe Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Morris

Art., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Bounty due \$50.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist. of Tex., No. 22, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

James Stewart

Copied.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Morris

Port, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
appears on { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

for Sept. + Oct., 1862

Realized:

When June 20
Where Brenham, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Belling
Period War.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams
To what time Aug 1

To what time Aug. 31, 1882

Present or absent Absent
Remarks Pl

Remarks: Absent sick

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmer
Buckeye Irons Industry.
Buckeye Irons Industry, consisting of carrying
and organized in May, 1941.
and by the

...with Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
...organized in May, 1898, under authority given to
...by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1898. It was
...in October, 1898, and then consisted of a cavalry
...of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry
...infantry battalions of six companies each. After
...the cavalry battalion served each of the
...and still retained the name of Wheeler's Legion,
...known as Wheeler's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
...who had become separated from their command
...serving in the Texas-Mexican Department, were or-
...in the 11th Cavalry, Department, were or-
...Army Battalion was detached from this command
...to March, 1901, and subsequently became the 11th
...battalion. In January, 1901, the remnant of Company
...battalion was attached to the 11th Cavalry, Department,
...and it was organized as Company A of the 11th
...11th Cavalry, Department, and was transferred to
...at Fort Huachuca, Arizona, in 1901. The two infantry bat-
...of the 11th Cavalry, Department, were transferred to
...the 11th Cavalry, Department, and were transferred to
...the 11th Cavalry, Department, and were transferred to

20152996

Ina Stewart

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Morris

Prvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 4 Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

At what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Missing on retreat from
Wad. Dec. 9, 1862.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were re-enlisted in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, Texas Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, Texas Infantry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were re-enlisted by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Geo. Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Morris

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Missing in retreat
from Rockafall Dec. 9-63*

This Company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Jas. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W.

Sex

C. Marshall

1st Regt. 2nd Nat. Maine Inf.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

* Duplicate Roll & name
C. Marshall

C. Marshall

Marrish, C.

Co. D 2nd Batt. Va. Inf. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Account Sheet	Med. Examination
Amendment	Misc. Information
Arms or Effects	Pay or Clothing
Discharge from Hosp'l	Personal Reports
From Service	Rank
	Transfer to Hosp'l
	Transportation

11032
C. Marshall

RECEIVED

STATE OF NEW YORK

IN SENATE

JANUARY 1, 1907

REPORT

OF THE

COMMISSIONERS

OF THE LAND OFFICE

IN RESPONSE TO A RESOLUTION

PASSED BY THE SENATE

APRIL 1, 1906

ALBANY:

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

1907

PRINTED BY THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

ALBANY

1907

ALBANY

1907

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY13.....1863.

ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

Abraham Lincoln

Quartermaster of Co. D V. B. Co. Reg't

Abraham Lincoln, being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, U. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Barracks or field work held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor perform any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C. Marriess

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this *16th* day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

Major
10th Reg't

Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

2613-a
Morris, Joseph

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Marisch, Joseph

2614

✓
Morris, Joseph K

Co. - , Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster Teamster

CARD NUMBERS.

1 47255951
2 45334709
3 352121
4 5766

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ Date Made: _____

(Confederate.)

M

Miss Legion

J. M. Morris

Transferred Miss Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured by the U. S. Forces near Vicksburg, Miss.

Roll not dated.*

Where taken

near Vicksburg

When taken

June 2, 1863.

Remarks:

Endorsement shows: "Rec'd (O. C. G. P.) June 22, 1863"

Number of rolls:

2

C. J. Patton

(Confederate.)

M. Hall's Legion

J. N. Morris
Teamster Hall's Legion
Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

June 8, 1863

Where captured

Unionburg Miss.

When captured

May 28, 1863

When exchanged

, 186 .

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.

Released June
18, 1863 On Oath.

Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Auer

Copy

(Confederate.)

M Halls Legion

J. H. Morris
Transferred Halls Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Alton Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,
until exchanged.*

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured May 28, 1863.

Remarks:

Names does not appear in Column
Signature Entry Cancelled

Point, Va., June 12, 1863. Received from Capt. R. H. [unclear] Co. B. 7th Ohio Vol., one thousand and seventy-four [unclear] Prisoners of War for exchange.—J. M. Thompson, [unclear] Post, City Point. [Taken from roll No. 60, Alton]

Roll and letter filed under 220 H (O. O. G. P.) 1863. This is a roll of men sent from Alton Military Prison to [unclear] Va., for exchange, June 12, 1863.

of roll:

2

Wm Potter

Copy

11/1/19

Appears on a

of prisoners discharged at Military Prison, Alton,
Illinois, during the month of June, 1863.

Where captured Sickling, Miss.

When discharged June 18, 1863.

Remarks:

Remarks:

Ed. J. Harve Approved

(CONFEDERATE.)

Joseph Morris
Employee QMD

Wauls' Tex Legion

Appears on a
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for *42*, 1862.

Date of issue

NOV 15 1862

Signature

J. K. Morris

Remarks:

2613

Morris Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47245120	20
2	5634	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

NAME: _____

AGE: _____

(Confederate.)

M | Waul's Legion | Texas.

Tom Marris.

C. A. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated ✓
_____, 186 .

Remarks:

Endorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provost Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Number of roll:

Sheet 14 J. T. Marris Original

Confederate.

M Wauls Legion Texas

..... Thos. Morris.

C. C. C. Wauls Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

....., 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

about 200

J. H. Kinsley

Copyist

Write nothing above this line.

Roll 2, sheet 4,

Roll 2, sheet 20.

P of W forwarded for
exchange by Pro. Mar
Holly Springs, Miss Dec. 22/62.

4 Tom Morris
Co. A, Waule Tex. Legion
Sheet 20

Thos Morris
Co. A, Col. Waule Tex. Legion

Nothing added found

2616
Morris, W.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willie's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

44238387
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39

Number of medical cards having _____
Number of personal papers having _____

See also _____

M

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W Morris

Put, Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gaulepoupe County

Tex.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Appr'd.

2617
x Muller F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50731124
1256
1403
1524
1640
1747

2

1

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

2

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

DATE NAME: _____

See also _____



Texas.

F. Mueller

Pres., { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1882.

Enrolled:

When June 4, 1862

Where Camp Ward

By whom Capt. D. Vaigt

Entered into service:

When June 4, 1862.

Where Camp Ward

by whom Capt. R. Voigt

Cost paid

by whom the bounty and no pay remained

What time 186

Remarks:

The company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Division, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of the 1st Cavalry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1892, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1892. It was organized in October, 1892, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the Battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into the late Stock's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1894, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1894, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battery March 21, 1894. The two infantry battalions were organized by H. O. Mc. M., Major, Dist. of Texas, and dated March 21, 1894, and formed the 1st Cavalry.

WEEK 3

209

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Mueller

Co. Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1882.

Enlisted:

When June 4, 1861.

Where Chimp. Nant. Tex

By whom Capt. Robt Voigt

Period 1941-1945

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from. Anabaptist*

To what time , 186

Present or absent... *Not stated*

Remarks: _____

This company was known at various times as Captain Volgi's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgi's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Company K, Tenth Cavalry Regiment, Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as "Waul's" Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. Ripley, 2d, Major, 2d of Texas Artillery, about March 24, 1864, and formed Tenth Cavalry.

mark:

2020 Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F Mueller

Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-attached in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. McRae, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. J. Johnson

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Mueller
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Army of the Tennessee in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

[Signature]
Coppell.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Mueller
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When June 4, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

John Mueller

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Muller
Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
 { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb....., 1864

Entered:

When May 22, 1862

Where Camp Haul

By whom.....Capt. Vain

Period 3 yrs or the more

last paid:

By whom Capt. J. W. Grisham & Co

To what time Dec 13, 1863.

Present or absent *Present***Remarks:**

This company was known at various times as Captain
Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was
activated in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It also knows as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
O, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command
in March to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Company. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company
O, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Cavalry March 21, 1865. The two infantry bat-
talions commanded by R. C. Yo. M., Major, 1st of Tex.
Infantry, were disbanded March 21, 1865, and formed Timmons'

[Handwritten signature]

2618
Miller Hermann

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735022
2	5118
3	5216
4	5307
5	5393
6	5544
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

Rank Name: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hermann Mueller

Priv, { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment 6 June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 24*, 186*2*.

Where *Austin County*

By whom *Barker, Just Reaser*

Mustered into service:

When *June 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Last paid:

By whom *his bounty rec'd.*

To what time *his pay rec'd.*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dep. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Supplied

Confederate.

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Herman Mueller

Out

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 24, 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Baden J. P. A. C.

Period 3 years or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay dues from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in the fall into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the front in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company K of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Roy

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hermann Mueller

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 24*, 1862.

Where *Custin Co.*

By whom *Bader, J. Pearce*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. B. Adams*

To what time *August 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain.

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Herm Müller

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 24, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Bader J.P.

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31, 1866

Present or absent: Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Sears Div. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Miller

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 24 , 186 .

Where Austin Co.

By whom Bader J. P.

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Wheland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion, 1st Texas Heavy Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Battalion, 1st Texas Heavy Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Heavy Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Tex,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M

Herrmann Mueller

Put { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company) Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., 1864, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72674.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

617-a
Muller, F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Moeller, F.

Muller, Herm

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mueller, Hermann

2628
Mullich, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mollick, Frank

364
Mullig, Francis

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mollick, Frank

42
Mulligan, R. W.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mulligan, W. R.

2623
Mulligan W. R.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

150736017
6133
6249
6353
6455
6501
44275186

Number of medical cards hereto 0

Number of personal papers hereto 1

Done at _____

Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. R. Mulligan

Priv., { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mulligan's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Hatch) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by E. O. No. 22, March 21, 1864, and designated as A and B, 1st Cavalry Battalion, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

M | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

* R. H. Mulligan
Capt., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Published:

When May 13, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. H. H. H. H. H.

Period 3 yrs. 0 0

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time... enlistment, 186

Present or absent. Present.

This company was successively designated as Captain Wagner's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th Cavalry Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, 1st Regiment, 1st Cavalry, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Sear's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. at March, Dist. of Texas, and sent March 21, 1864, and formed the 2nd Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham Original

Copyright

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. W. Mulligan

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Krigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Krigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Waul's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to this late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dep. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. R. Mulligan

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Hrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whaley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Walker's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. R. Mulligan

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On extra duty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Major Dep. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. R. Mulligan

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On extra duty (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Texas) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin in 1863 the Steen's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry of the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Adams Dist. of Tex.
March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

20190022

A. Ingraham

Captain

1912.

50736455

1912.

since Nov. 15-62. S p. O. No
153. - IV.

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M
M. R. Mulligan
4 Corp., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Feb. 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Liberty
Capt. Wrigley

3 years

J. H. Grisham
Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to Corporal

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, and then consisted of two companies, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, commanding of War on March 6, 1862. After the fall of Vicksburg, an artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Grisham
Capt.

from ranks.

MAY 29,

50736501

1912.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. K. Morrison
Capt, Co. F, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(888)

L. Morrison

Copyright

(CONFEDERATE.)

Wahl's Legion

Tex

H. R. Mulligan

1st. Co. F. 2 Batt. Inf.

appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and
privates employed on extra duty

during month of Nov. & Dec. 1862

whose order employed

of service leaving clerk

OF SERVICE:

Nov. 15, 1862

Dec. 31, 1862

Mulligan W. R.
Priv., Co. D 2 Batt. 1st Arty. Regt. 1st Arty. Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.	Furlough or L. of A.
Amputation	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l.	Transfer to Hosp'l.
Discharge from Service	Transportation

W. R. Mulligan

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9, 1863.

ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. R. McMillan of Co. H 28th Reg't Maule's Ind. Inf.

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. R. McMillan

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John L. E.

28 Reg't
May

Ohio Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2674
Mullins, Edward E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50727426
7493
7597
7680
7875
874107
442074771

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Regt. Name

See also

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward Mullins

4017

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
ization named

Company Muster
of the organization named above.
for _____

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:
When

Who

Where

By whom

Least paid:

By whom

To what time

valuation of horse, \$

100; equipments, 8

106

Remarks:

The company was also known as Company B, Cavalry Battalion (1st) Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly in (1st) Company C, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry, were transferred in May, 1902, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1901. It was in October, 1902, and then consisted of a cavalry and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the transfer of the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River, the name of Ward's Legion, which had become separated from their command, was changed to the Texas-Mississippi Department, was ordered to be detached from this command in January, 1901, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion, 1st Infantry, by S. O. No. 22, dated March 22, 1901, and formed thenceforth.

CHB-ath

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward H. Mullins,

Pat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug 9*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion were detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st and 2nd Batteries. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. Mc. M. Edgar, Dir. of Texas Artillery and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Smith

Copy

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward H. Mullins

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, 1 Oct,*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and A. G. O., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

MARK I

Ed. A. Smith
Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward H. Mullins,

Put

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

186

Nativity

Benton Co, Ala.

Married or single

single

County of residence

Washington

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 23th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Infantry.

†Made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in accordance with an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office—R. & P. 73074.

E. H. Mullins

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept.

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1864.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 42, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ed. H. Mullens

Cut

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 Feb, 186 3.

Enrolled:

When June 15, 186 2.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When June 15, 186 2.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

At what time Dec 31, 186 2.

Remarks: Absent from Muster
Present at pay table

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Bush

Capt.

(Confederate.)

71

Cav. Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Mullins
Det, Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

81

(6896)

J. H. Douglas
Capt.

Mullins, E. H.
Prk, Co. *E. Cav. Batta* *Reg't* *1st*
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Engagement

Contracts

Worth or Effects

Portion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

E.H. Muller's
G.E. wants Lij

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 7th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

F. H. Mullen

a *Private*

was formerly
of Co. E, Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

U. S. A.

Witness to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

F. H. Mullen

20
Captain

Reg't

Illinois

AND PAROLING OFFICER

2517
Mullis

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mullins, Edward H.

Mulvaney J

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50733611

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS

See also

Timmons' Reg't Cav. & Art.

27

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. L. Waul's Legion
Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 11 & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:
When *Sept 10*, 1861.

Where *S. L. Waul's Legion*, 1861.

By whom *Capt. Marmion*

Period *War*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. Cameron*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Joined by transfer*
Jan 9 '64 there is

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as "Waul's" Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Blew's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A were consolidated with the 1st Cavalry Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 21st, 1864, and formed Company A, 2d Infantry.

A. Mustain

Captain

NOV 29

50733611

1912.

has and him from Sept 10th
81 to mch 6, 02.

(CONFEDERATE.)

M. M. L. L.

J. Mulvany
H. Timmons' Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined

June 12, 1864.

By whom

J. Cummings

Charges

Disobedience of orders.

Sentence commenced

, 186

Sentence expired

, 186

Sentence

Remarks

Charges preferred

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. U. Brown

Copies

Mulvaney, I.
Pvt.

Subject: Report to Capt. of Co A.
2nd Batt. Inf. Maul's Tex Legion

Title of record: L.R. 3.0.4--

Dept. Tras. Miss. Dist. of Tex.
New Mex. & Ariz.

Date: Dec. 6/63

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Mumford, T. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mumford, Thomas H.

2628

Mundine CharlesCo. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

150724211
1 4328
2 4390
3 4503
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0Number of personal papers herein 0

Blank MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Mundine

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 15, 1862.
Washington
J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 15, 1862.
Washington
J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

To what time

No Pay

Valuation of horse, \$ *200.00*; equipments, \$ *40.00*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Mundine's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Mundine's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry company of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the Second Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were transferred by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's Battalion.

R. A. Middleton

Copyist.

M

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Mundine

Pr

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted.

When

May 15

1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Cavalry Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Charles Mendenhall
4th Cpl., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Appointed 4th Cpl Sept 1 1862 in
lieu of Robt Cox resigned

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Cowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the company in 1864. The company was ordered to the Arkansas River in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Infantry Battalion.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton
Captain.

(Confederate.)

M | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Charles Mundine

4th } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *May 15* 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyist.

2629
Munford Thomas

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727950	20
2	8044	21
3	8272	22
4	8381	23
5	8480	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also 4 Texas Inf

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Mumford,
Ct, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.
Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio,*

July 20, 186*2*.

Muster-in to date *July 20*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *July 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *W. H. Kelley*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2*.

Where *Near S. Antonio*

By whom *Lt. J. Machin*

Cost paid:

By whom _____

At what time _____, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*15* 100; equipments, \$*20* 100

Signature *J. H. Mumford*

Remarks: _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Munford,

Det. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to Feb'y 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *4th Jan'y*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley,*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain
Kelley's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's)
Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their comrades
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were
recaptured by the Union forces and sent to the Federal prison at
Fort Monroe. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry,
was captured and it appears to have been transferred
to the Federal prison at Fort Monroe. The two infantry
battalions were captured by S. O. R. M. near Fort
Mifflin, Pa., in March 22, 1864, and sent to
Federal prison at Fort Monroe.

Mark 2055807

W. H. Scott,

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. C. Munford

Pvt

Co. F,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Not Made

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
rison's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's)
Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The two companies known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the 3d Texas Cavalry. Company
Waul's Battalion was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Waul's Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were transferred by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

H. K. Scott

Captain

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos H. Munford,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept-Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 20

, 1862

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Capt Kelley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

Transferred by S.O. No. 56
of the War from Capt (ex)

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
rison's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's)
Cavalry Battalion in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the men who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the Cavalry Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company
F was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
F was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S.O. No. 32, Major Genl of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Scott,

Copyist.

112

50723781

2

J. B. G. King Col'd 4th Tex.
Regt. to this Co. order
dated 11th Mar 1862,
transfer to date from
Jan'y 20. 62. Said Myr-
ford did not join this
Company until 3rd Oct 1862,

(Confederate.)

711

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T H Munford

Det., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

3 years or war

Last paid:

By whom

H B Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent on Scout with
Lt Cleveland

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Munford's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain
Munford's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's)
Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were
re-organized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Com-
pany A of the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, Company
F of the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, was detached from this com-
mand prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the
1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Com-
pany F, 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the
1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred
to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two battalions
were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, of the
War Department, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Ramsey

Copy

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Comix Pensione, Texas.
(Source of communication.)

T. H. Munford

(Name)
Co. F. *Willis Battn, Hauls*
Host Legion Texas

T. H. (also Thomas H.)
Munford, Pvt. Co. A. 4
Texas Inf. C.S.A. Enl.
July 11, 1861.

M.R. Jan. 9 Feb. 1863
Absent on which (home)
Transfd to Kelly's Co.,
Hauls Legion.

T. H. (also Thomas H.)
Munford, Pvt. Co. F.
Cav. Battn) Hauls Legion
Texas C.S.A. Enl. Jan.
1862.

M.R. Jan. 9 Feb. 1863
Absent on which (home)
Absent on account

(over)

with Lt. Cleveland.
M.R. Sept. 9 Oct. 1862 thru
Transfer by S.O. 56 of
Sec. War from Capt.
Okey Co. (A) 4 Tex. Regt
to this Co. order dated
Feb. 11, 1862.

Transfer to date from
Jan. 20, 1862, said Mun-
ford did not join this
Co. until Oct. 3, 1862.

No P. of N. record found
as of either origin.

Feb. 20 to May 14, 1864
and Sept. 9 Oct. 1864 only
later rolls on file Co. F.
Haul's Legion.

The Cav. Batta of Haul's
Legion Texas was also
known as Willis Batta
Texas Cav. Batta.

110 12/14/15- F.V.U.
F.V.
Joo

6 + E Div.

Nothing added found.

345

Harley
Joo

FJO

Dec. 15, 1915.

Respectfully returned to the

Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas, Austin.

The records show that one T. H. Hamford, private, Company A, 4th Texas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted July 11, 1861. On roll for January and February, 1863, he was reported to have been transferred to Kelly's Company, Paul's Legion, Confederate States Army.

The records also show that T. H. Hamford, private, Company F, Paul's Texas Legion Cavalry Battalion (also known as Willis Battalion Texas Cavalry), Confederate States Army, enlisted January 4, 1862. On roll for September and October, 1862, he was reported to have been transferred from Company A, 4th Texas Regiment, Confederate States Army, in order dated March 11, 1862, transfer to date from January 1, 1862. It appears that he did not join this company, however, until October 3, 1862. On roll for January and February, 1863, he was reported as scout on scout with Lieutenant Cleveland. His name does not appear on the subsequent rolls of the company, which actually cover period from February to October, 1864, and no later rolls of him has been found.

W. H. A. G. O.
The Adjutant General

Mum L. G.

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726505
2	6610
3	6717
4	6820
5	6909
6	6989
7	7063
8	7147
9	7213
10	7303
11	44340282
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARKS

See also 9 (Nashville) Tex (P. 2)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to April 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Grayville Co.*

By whom *J. Duff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186 .

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186 .

Valuation of horse, \$ *150.00*; equipments, \$ *25.00*

Remarks: *Privately Id.*

Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company D, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of this battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of this battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two companies detached from the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864, and formed the 2nd Cavalry.

J. Duff Brown
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt J. T. Waul*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKeen*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served west of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hest's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. Hunch

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1862*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Frederick Co*

By whom *George D. Bivins*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Sgt. A. H. Williams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Waul

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Art, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Jan 1863, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Jan 1862, 1862.

Where Fort Smith

By whom Capt J. B. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt J. B. Brown

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sick in Camp

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hqrs. Dist of Tex., and A. H. Q., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

which:

J. B. Brown
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Waul
_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *James H. Waul*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *June 1st*, 1862.

Where *De Witt Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. B. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major H. A. Brown*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *detained to take charge of*
unserviceable horses by order of

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Adm. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. Waul
Captain.

Carl R. McCallum, Jan. 1864

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pr, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Rich*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Mar 14*, 1862

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Capt J. D. Kiron*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Tracy W. F. French*

To what time *1864*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Purchased a horse April 22, 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. French
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. D. Waul
_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Smith Co. Ark*

By whom *Lieut. J. H. Brown*

Period *3 months or thereabouts*

Last paid:

By whom *Lieut. J. H. Brown*

to what time *Oct 31, 1863.*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul
Waul

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. French
Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug* 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 14* 1862.

Where *Talbot Co. Ga*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May 10 7. 1864*

To what time *Oct 31* 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sent to Infantry Batt'n
Aug 12 64. Horse Inevitable*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. M. French

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James D. Willis

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 14

1864.

Where

Wright Co. Tex

1862.

By whom

Capt & B. Brown

Period

3 years or the war

last paid:

By whom

Maj W F Grant

To what time

Feb 29

1864

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Lieut as Camp at Mills Mills.
Dismissed Dec 12/64.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W F Grant

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. T. Waul
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

October 20, 186

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Fayette

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major Dist. of Tex., E. S. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 73574.

Book mark:

W. T. Waul

Copies

Confederate

M

Daniel T. Miller
Par of Muller

Residence

Fayette Co Tex

List

of paroles given to Commissioned Officers, enlisted
men and civilians at Columbus, Texas, from
Aug. 22, 1865, to Aug. 31, 1865.

List dated Provost Marshal's Office, Columbus,
Texas, Sept. 2, 1865.

Aug 28, 1865

Date

Remarks:

Number of rolls

1

(652)

J. D. Barton
Clerk

No. 9

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans. Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, U. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Columbus, Tex.

on the 1st day of August 1864
by

Daniel L. McLean

(S.D.) William B. H. Lumsden

Munn, H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Munn, H.

21032
Munn R

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726506	20
2	6611	21
3	6718	22
4	6821	23
5	6910	24
6	6990	25
7	7098	26
8	7304	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BACK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Waul
W. H. Waul, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Jefferson Co*

By whom *J. Duff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$1500; equipments, \$3000

Remarks: *County Va.*

Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Major Gen. of Tex., _____ and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. French
Capt.

(Confederate.)
Maul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Hume
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster for Aug 1*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Fayette Co*

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it is well known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. French
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 1st*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *July 14*, 1862.

Where *Fort B*

By whom *Capt J. N. Brown*

Period *3 years on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. H. Church

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, 1

for _____, 1863.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. French

1863,

Copy.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Munn

Pr

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Fayette Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. A. Brown*

Period *2 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major F. Hunt*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Detained in Ord Depart.*

present as Grenada Tex by order

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. French

of Genl. J. Hahnert Nov 15/63

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. J., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 9*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Mar 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Fayette Co. Ky*

By whom *Capt J H Brown*

Period *3 years on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Adj. Gen. J. M. Smith*

To what time *Mar 21*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent without leave.*

Left Ord Department at Grenada.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., March 21, 1864, and Artn, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Brown

Copyist.

Miss. Date not known

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1000, 1864

Ballisted:

When 1862

Where *Florida - 3, 2, 1*

By whom Wm. J. Brown

Period 1915-1916 or the 1910s

Last paid:

By whom *W. H. & T. H. H. H. H.*

To what time 2:30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Dropped from Roll by order
of Capt. H. H. Wood. Budget Master

Wauki Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the National War by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wauki's Legion. It was also known as Wauki's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. L. Hunch



MAY 29

50727098

1912.

May 4/64, started

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fayette*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Major Dept. of Texas, and Ash, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, March 22, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & P. Office.

Check mark:

Waul's Legion

Munroe, J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Monroe, James

289
Munson, M. J.

Co. — , Waul's Texas Legion.

Fr S. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

A.2.M. & A.C.S. Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Munson, M. S.

2077
Munson M S

Co. *F+8*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

A. Q. M. A. G. S. Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

150723871
33110
33116
23599
44275812

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

M | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

McL. Munson
A.M. & A.C.S., 2 Bat. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Date of Commission, or } July 26, 1867.
Regimental Appointment, }

Present or absent *absent*

Present or absent absent
Remarks: Absent with leave
to Brazoria Texas.
Special Order No 110
Sept 28/62 + extended.

Went's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Went by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and were renamed the name of Went's Legion. The name was changed to Went's Battalion Texas Cavalry. The men who had training received from their officers in the regular U. S. Army, the Department of War, were sent to the 1st Texas Cavalry Command, Texas Cavalry. One of the two battalions was detached from this command and sent to Texas, 1861, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1862, the remainder of the 1st Texas Cavalry was sent to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry. It is known to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry in March 1862. The two battalions were reorganized by S. O. W. M. Moore, D. S. of the 1st Texas Cavalry, March 21, 1862, and formed the 1st Texas Cavalry.

mark: _____

W. F. Jeffery

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. S. Munson
A. G. M. &
A. G. S. , 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov. & Dec. , 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, *July 26, 1862.*
Station *Grenada, Miss.*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Special duty, acting as
Commissary for the Legion.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steen's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 12, April 15, 1864, and designated by S. O. No. 12, April 15, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

H. H. Gifford

Copied.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Munson

A. G. S. &

A. G. S., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

, 1863.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, *July 26, 1862.*

Station *Camp Pemberton*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Acting as Commissary
for the Legion.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Headquarters of the Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thompson's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

St. H. Keiffard

Copies.

Confederate.)

946

Texas

and J. M. ...
Capt. ... 4th ... Legion

Appears on a

Roll

of General and Staff officers of the C. S. A. taken
prisoners of war at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4,
1863, and paroled in pursuance of the terms of
capitulation.

Roll dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg, July 9, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured April 10, 1863.

When paroled July 5, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

88

(88)

[Signature]

Copy

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. J. Waul
Capt. & Co.

Appears on a _____, Waul's Texas Legion.

Roster

of the organization named above.
Roster dated _____

Not dated

Date of commission _____, 186__.

Remarks: Sept. 18, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Thompson's Texas Infantry.

W. P. Jeffery

No. 32.—(Voucher to Abstract G.)

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

W. F. Munson

November 1862

arrived in 13th Oct 1862

No. 12 to Abate of 1st Oct 1863

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

For Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of *Union Army* for *Twenty* days, commencing the *15th* day of *November*, 1862, and ending on the *21st* of *December*, 1862, at *4*

DATE OF REQUISITION.	No. of Horses.	No. of Mules.	Total No. of animals	No. of days.	No. of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
						Lbs. of corn.	Lbs. of oats.	Lbs. of hay.	Lbs. of fodder.	Corn. Lbs. of	Oats Lbs. of	Hay. Lbs. of	Fodder. Lbs. of	
	12		12	37	<i>4 2/3</i>	12			14	5328			6216	
Required.....										5328			6216	
Has been received.....														
To be supplied.....														

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required; and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Received at *the Prison* on the *21st* day of *December*, 1862, at *4* *per R. B. Adams*

4 2/3 pounds of corn, *14* pounds of hay, *14* pounds of fodder.

By fall of the above requisition.

(Signature)

Munson M. J.
Capt., Reg't A. G. Haul's Regiment
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Account Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Death or Effects	Pay or Clothing
Discharge	Personal Reports
Discharge from Hosp'l	Rank
Discharge from Service	Transfer to Hosp'l
	Transportation

¹⁷²
Paralel of

Captain Wm. J. Munson

A. A. Genl. Paul Trux Ligon

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 5th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *McKendrick* *Reg't 29th*
Vols.
Vols., C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by soldiers against the United States of America until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 5th day of July, 1863.

McKendrick
Reg't 29th
Vols.
Lieut Col 29th Reg't Ill Vols.,
AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

No. 82.

No. *23* ABSTRACT G. / ... Qr., 186*3*

..... Company
Capt W. S. Benson
Requisition for Forage

For *January* 186*3*

Issued *January* 186*3*

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of Wards Legions C. I. Army, for 31 days, commencing the 1st of January, 1863, and ending on the 31st of January, 1863, at Quaranta Minisipi

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Lbs. of Corn.	Lbs. of Barley.	Lbs. of Oats.	Lbs. of Hay.	Lbs. of Fodder.	CORN.	WHEAT.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
												Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	
<u>Jan 1</u>	<u>8</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>8</u>	<u>31</u>	<u>298</u>	<u>12</u>				<u>14</u>	<u>2976</u>				<u>3472</u>	
Required,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:						
On hand, to be deducted,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:						
To be supplied,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:						

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

W. S. Hanson Capt & A. A. S. Commanding.

Received, at Quaranta Minisipi, on the 1st day of January, 1863, at Legion Wards

Quaranta Minisipi, C. I. Army, Two thousand four hundred and seventy six pounds of corn, 0 pounds of barley, 0 pounds of oats, 0 pounds of hay, and Two thousand four hundred and seventy six pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[RECEIVED DUPLICATES.]

W. S. Hanson Capt & A. A. S.

No. 13 to return of clothing
can. to Dr. Garrison's gift
1st quarter 1863

Capt. Wm. J. Munson

~~Asw D~~

~~Dr. D. D.~~

Women re
given in
house from
Dr. D.

and Camps during May the 10th of February 1863 of Cape
 B. B. Adams J. G. H. and the following Camps:
 Equinox

1 one
 2 one

Cent

by

H. H. Hansen (Appraiser)

42

Return of persons who arrived
in the month of November 1862

hauled from Region -

Hauls Sec.

Murphy, M. J. (3)

42

Return of provisions received
in the month of November 1862

Haul's Food Region -

Haul's Log.

Mason, M. J. (3)

Account of Provisions received & issued at Mouth of Tappah and Rocky Ford during the month of November 1862, by Capt. H. S. Knutson

Date 1862	Number of Vouchers	From whom received	Bacon			Fresh Beef		Salt Beef			Lard		Flour			Sandy Corn Meal	Beans			Rice	Lye	
			Pounds	Pounds	Cases	Pounds	Cases	Pounds	Pounds	Cases	Pounds	Cases	Pounds	Pounds	Cases		Pounds	Quarts	Galls		Pounds	Cases
16	1	Capt B Sharpshooter	✓													925						
18	2	Capt B Sharpshooter	✓								502		59	1		4050					205	
19	3	Capt B Sharpshooter	✓								500		51	38		3485						103
21	3	"	✓								2228					13770					637	
21	4	"	✓			12500																
29	5	"	✓	5							18		36	9		12117	41	3				
		Traded this month, as per abstract	✓	4	170								471		1177							
			9	170		12500					122	58	1177			34847	41	3		842	218	

Total he accounted for.		✓	170	12,550			3248	122	58	1177		34347	41	3	842	218
		✓		✓			✓	✓	✓	✓		✓	✓		✓	✓
Nov 30	1	To Troops as per abstract	✓		12,361		1477	133	21			13,401			438	47
" 30	2	To Adjuts in Dr Mis Dept as per abstract	✓		795		125	12	9	30		999			20	11
" 30	3	To Sick in Hospital as per abstract	✓		46	8	7		39	39		58			11	3
" 30	4	To extra issues " "	✓		120		5	4		2		492				
" "	5	To Sales to Officers " "	✓	136	1456		202	8	5	28	867	307			117	70
" 28	6	To Capt A G Brown, A A Co S, Cavalry Bn	✓		972		817	8	12	35		5860			135	17
" 28	7	" " " " " "	✓		543				12	35						
" 30	8	" " " " " "							36	9	200	2375				
" 30	9	Wastage		197			324	31	12				2	1	42	10 14
Total issues			133	16,293	8		3950	241	31	1106		23,543	2	1	763	8 160 14
			8	37	46,258	8	✓	✓	✓	✓		18,805	39	2	✓	✓
			✓		✓		✓	✓	✓	✓		✓	✓		✓	✓

H. H. Hanson.
 Capt. U. S. A.
 Cavalry Legion

Acting Assistant Commissary of Subsistence Confederate States Army -

Sugar		Coffee		Vinegar		Canned		Salt		Lard		Knot		Perkings		Dried Beans		Remarks	
Pounds	Ones	Pounds	Ones	Gallons	Quarts	Gills	Pounds	Ones	Bushels	Quarts	Gills	Pounds	Ones	Gallons	Quarts	Gills	Bushels	Pounds	
185		10		25			27		31		2	32		9			6	24	Delivered to Lt Campore by Capt Sharpshire
516																			" " " " "
365										125				58					" " " " "
1894										530									" " " " "
34									10	12				42			6	17 1/2	Delivered to Capt H. S. Hinson by Capt Sharpshire
				29	2														Purchases made by Lt Campore & Capt Hinson
																			This Vinegar 29 1/2 Gals was used but omitted in service
		10		54	2		27		41	12	2	787		107			12	4 1/2	

5674	10	✓	29 2	✓	54 2	✓	27	✓	41 12 2	✓	787	✓	107	✓	12 4 1/2
1312			6						6 16 3		464		32		2 10
104			9						17 6		35 8		10 3		30
6 1							12		1		2		1		
4 8									3 17 3		1 8				3 1/4
209			1 2						1		8 4		18 3		3 25
386			25						1		200 8				
									1 27 3						
567 6									2 2 1		78 11				2 1/4
2588 15			41 2				12		16 18		790 77		61 3		7 26 1/2
3185 1 10			13				26 4		24 25				45 1		5 15

This Coneyan 29 1/2 Gals was used but omitted in barrel

St Clairpore acting as A.C. for a short time in the month of November 1862, and upon promising Lieut Capt Hemmerson being assigned to duty in the Commissary Department before the expiration of November, makes his reports to cover the entire period during which St Clairpore acted adopting the acts of St Clairpore as his own.

H. H. Henderson.
Capt. B. A. A. C. S.
Wards. Dep. Legion.

Return of Provisions received

from

February 1853.

Union, N. J.

Return of horses & mules & pack animals at Camp Long Mt. during the month of the year 1883 by Capt. W. S. Hanson

Date 1883	From whom received	Horses					Mules					Pack Animals					Bills				
		Received	Transferred	Dead	Lost	Returned	Received	Transferred	Dead	Lost	Returned	Received	Transferred	Dead	Lost	Returned	Received	Transferred	Dead	Lost	Returned
Aug 1	Bat coal per - set	✓																			
"	1 Lt. Mount - 1st	✓		✓		523	46	"	"			18	"	"							
17	2 Capt - a - 1st	✓		14622	1 40	1144						23336	7	7	3	2600	14	"	400	"	10
25	3 apt. Shropshire 1st	✓		2300	"		588	2200	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	1197	4	5	2	129	"
28	4 Purchased this month	✓	✓	✓	✓	589	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	11	8	"	80	"
	Transferred	273			18 10			1458	15	16	"						"	"	"	"	"

Certificate of Losses

in

January 1853.

List of Subsistence Stores lost by Capt
 M. S. Hanson & Lt. C. W. Pauls First Regt
 in the month of January 1863

Wiz:

8 Bees, estimated weight 45 pounds each 3.60 pounds
 4529 pounds being amount one hundred
 and thirty one bees, transferred
 by Capt 13 Shropshire to Lieut
 C. W. Pauls and taken up by me last
 in weight

Total number of pounds lost. 4529
 8.129

certify on honor that the foregoing statement
 of losses is correct, that the beef M. S. Hanson was turned
 over to me at the estimated weight - it was received
 at by Capt 13 Shropshire upon its arrival from
 Texas, that the loss in weight was caused by the
 bees becoming poor and was unavoidable

M. S. Hanson
 Capt & Co

W. S. Pauls

Journal of Sublimina

and St-Barnabas

from St-Barnabas

February 1883.

No. 1

drawn from Lt. J. Boyart. acc. Camp Loring.

257 ¹ / ₂ Bacon,	243 ¹ / ₂ Salt Pork	✓
1125 ¹ / ₂ Fr. Beef		✓
10848 ¹ / ₂ corn Meal		✓
200 Lbs. Molasses	5 Hds.	✓
1165 ¹ / ₂ Sugar	1 Hhd.	✓
426 ¹ / ₂ Salt		✓
263 ¹ / ₂ Peas		✓
100 Potatoes		✓
490 ¹ / ₂ Rice		✓
578 ¹ / ₂ Beef		✓
2856 ¹ / ₂ corn Meal		✓
274 ¹ / ₂ Sugar		✓
114 ¹ / ₂ Rice		✓
101 40 Lbs. Molasses		✓
1026 ¹ / ₂ Salt		✓
171 ¹ / ₂ Peas		✓
288 ¹ / ₂ Beef		✓
9632 ¹ / ₂ Meal		✓
1161 Sugar		✓
546 ¹ / ₂ Rice		✓
166 ¹ / ₂ Molasses		✓
202 ¹ / ₂ Salt		✓

drawn per
Capt. Evans & Co. Batt.

that the above is a correct statement
of provisions delivered to me by Lt. J. Boyart
at Camp Loring, during the month of February
that no invoice of the same has ever
been sent by me - M. Henderson
Capt. A. H. S.
Hunt's First Legion

Capt. W. S. Munson
a. a. c. s.
Waul's Texas Region
Jackson Miss.

Jan'y & Feby.
1863

Capt. W. S. Munson a. a. c. s.
Waul's Texas Region
Jackson Miss.

January Returns 1863
In taking up Services
you omit 40 Gals. Vinegar
I make an error of 29 lbs. of
Peas a qt. each

Item 2. The corps or de-
tachment should be stated;
you make an excessive issue
of 1 Ration of Beef on Reto.
2. 5. 10; of 4670 Rto. Rice on
Ret 9, & 504 on Ret. 12, also
of 10 Rto. Dard on same Ret.

By what authority do you
issue Potatoes, & the full Ration
& Pea Ration at the same
time (see par 114) Beef on
Ret to the Ration & Meat

No. 32.

No. 49, ABSTRACT G, ... 1. Qr., 1863

..... Company

Requisition for Forage

For *Capt. M. Munroe* 1863

Issued *February* 1863

No. 32.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of *Wault Texas*
Legion, C. S. Army, for *28* days, commencing the
1st of *February*, 186*3*, and ending on the *29th* of *February*
 186*3*, at *Camp Spring, Miss.*

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	CORN.	BARLEY.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
<i>Feb. 1st</i>	<i>4</i>			<i>4</i>	<i>28</i>	<i>112</i>	<i>12</i>					<i>1344</i>					
Required,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:
On hand, to be deducted,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:
To be supplied,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Received, at *Camp Spring, Miss.*, on the *1st* day of *February*, 186*3*, of *Capt. H. B. Adams, A.*
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *Thirteen hundred forty four* pounds of corn, *0* pounds of barley,
0 pounds of oats, *0* pounds of hay, and
0 pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

H. B. Adams Capt. H. B. Adams

S
K
A
D
O
K

No. 33.

No. *70* Abstract G. *1865* Qr. 1865.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of the 1st Cavalry Regt. 1865
in the 1st Cavalry Regt. 1865

NO. 33.

REQUISITION for Forage for 1 Private Horses in the service of 10245 M. L.
Mission A. L. L. C. S. Army at the Field Mill
 for 11 days, commencing the 1 of March 1863, and ending
 the 11 of March 1863.

DATE	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE				REMARKS
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<u>March 1</u>	<u>1</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>3, 2</u>			<u>434</u>	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

H. H. Henderson
Quartermaster

Received at the Field Mill on the 1 of March 1863.
 of Lieut. R. B. Adams Quartermaster C. S. Army.
three hundred and twenty pounds of corn,
four hundred and thirty pounds of hay, four hundred and thirty pounds of oats,
four hundred and thirty pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

H. H. Henderson
Quartermaster

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

No. 33.

No. 46.....ABSTRACT G.....1. Qr. 186.5.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE
for Private Horses.

of Capt. M. G. Murray, U.S.A.
in Feb, 1865.

REQUISITION for Forage for.....2.....Private Horses in the service of.....*Capt. H. B. Adams*
A. A. C. I. M. T. L. C. S. Army at.....
 for.....*21*.....days, commencing the.....*1st*.....of.....*May*....., 1863, and ending
 the.....*21*.....of.....*February*.....1863.

DATE.	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH.				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<i>February 1st</i> <i>1863</i>	<i>2</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>.</i>	<i>.</i>	<i>14</i>	<i>672</i>	<i>.</i>	<i>.</i>	<i>754</i>	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

H. B. Adams

Received at.....on the.....*1st*.....of.....*May*.....1863.
 of.....*Capt. H. B. Adams*.....*Adj.*.....Quartermaster C. S. Army,
Six hundred & seventy-two.....pounds of corn,.....pounds of oats,
pounds of hay,.....*two hundred & eighty-four*.....
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

H. B. Adams

Murrah 20

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150726507	1
66467	2
7305	3
36901	4
	5
	6
	7
	8
	9
	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19
	20
	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

DEAR NAME:

See also 9 (Nichols' Tip Aug. 16 Tex Cav.
26 Tex Cav.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Sept 22, 1901.

Where

By whom.

Mustered into service:

When *Reactivated & Long*, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid :

By whom

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$17.100; equipments, \$25.100

Valuation of horses, &c. $\frac{1}{2}$
Remarks: 1200 mty. O.d.

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company A, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, who attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adm. Dist. of Tex., I. Gen. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark

rk :

G. J. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to viz 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 17, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Lt. Hughes

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Sellers

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Tragedy Moore Co. Flours
Regiment Feb. 29 Special Order No 69

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Mgmt. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

G. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. Waul
_____, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Sept. 1862, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. W. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2864.

Book mark:

Y. M. French
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

11
Regimental
Ret., Co. *2*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29*, 186*7*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Loos. transferred to
Flournoy's Regt.*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. Love
Copies.

2037
Murray Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50724212	20
4329	21
4459	22
4568	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARKS:

See also

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos S. Murray

Rank

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom

No Pay

To what time

1862.

valuation of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to this line Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

J. O. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M
Thos S. Murry

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A of the 1st Cavalry March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 12, 24th Div. of Tex.,
March 24, 1864, and formed Simmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

M (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thomas S. Murray
Capt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept + Oct, 1862.
Enlisted:
When May 12, 1862.
Where Washington Texas
By whom Capt J. B. Thomas
Period 3 yrs or the war
Last paid:
By whom Capt Adams
To what time Aug 31, 1862.
Present or absent Present
Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the in-
fantry battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Steel's Command March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864,
and Company A, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas'
Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton
Capt.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas S. Murray

Capt.

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled: May 12, 1862.

When

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. O. Middleton

567
Murtz, D.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Mertz, D.

Meyer H

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150729386</i>	<i>1</i>
<i>6994</i>	<i>2</i>
<i>6491</i>	<i>3</i>
<i>6666</i>	<i>4</i>
<i>6710</i>	<i>5</i>
<i>6811</i>	<i>6</i>
<i>6883</i>	<i>7</i>
<i>38395</i>	<i>8</i>
<i>38856</i>	<i>9</i>
<i>23658</i>	<i>10</i>
<i>11442748321</i>	<i>11</i>
	<i>12</i>
	<i>13</i>
	<i>14</i>
	<i>15</i>
	<i>16</i>
	<i>17</i>
	<i>18</i>
	<i>19</i>
	<i>20</i>

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

Rank NAME: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Myer
Ent. {

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*.

Mustered into service:

When *June 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Recd. Bounty but no pay.*

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Major, Dep. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Irish Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. Meyer
Priv. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *31* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*.

Married or single *Married*.

County of residence *Brenham*.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 18674.

Check mark:

Jno. Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Micr

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17

Where Brenham, 1862.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Jno. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Mier

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command, Texas Cavalry. Company A of the cavalry battalion was detached from this command and sent to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry March 18, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. McRae, Major, Dec. 1862, and sent to March 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Mark:

John S. Stewart

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Mier.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

At what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

John Stewart.

Captain.

(Confederate.)

M. Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Mice
Out, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Brenham*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Texas, and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copies.

(Confederate.)

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Mier

Privt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
at Brenham

*This company subsequently became Company G, Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their companies and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dept. of Texas, and A.M., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

James Stewart

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Kier

72

Co. *a*

1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas Mounted Department, were ordered to rejoin Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A was detached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were ordered to A. C. M. M. March 21, 1864, and formed Tamm's Battalion.

A. P. Marshall

Copies.

No

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Ayer
Rt, Co. *a*, 1

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick in Jackson Tex Co

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas Department. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were disbanded by S. O. M. on March 28, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion.

A. J. Russell

Captain

Texas.

H. Meyer

, Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.
List dated

List dated

Not dated

. 186

Residence

Residence Brenham Texas
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Wool's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Wool by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies of two companies each. The cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Wool's Legion, which also knows as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were sent to the Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and is reported to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion by A. C. W. in March, 1864. The two battalions were combined on March 25, 1864, and formed Tammont Battalion.

Wool's, A. C. O., March 25, 1864."

W. F. Jeffery

Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

7111
W. W. Waul
1st, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

Remarks: *Absent July 4, 1863.*

J. B. Dangle
Clerk

+
 Meier H.
 Pvt., Co. 1st Batt'n Heavy Arty Reg't
 (Confederate.)

Inclosures.

- | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Bed Cards | Final Statements |
| Burial Records | Furloughs or L. of A. |
| Certs. of Dis. for Discharge | Med. Certificates |
| C. M. Charges | Med. Des. Lists |
| Descriptive Lists | Orders |
| Discharge Certificates | Pria. of War Record |
| Enlistment Papers | Resignations |

Other papers relating to—

- | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|
| Admission to Hosp'l | Furlough or L. of A. |
| Army Sheet | Med. Examination |
| Discharge | Misc. Information |
| Effects | Pay or Clothing |
| Personal Reports | Rank |
| Transfer from Hosp'l | Transfer to Hosp'l |
| Transfer from Service | Transportation |

H. Meier

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I H. Muir a Private Co. A 1st Bat. of Reg't 11th Inf.

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. Muir

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 2d V. Reg't Ohio Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

27110
Myer, W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Myer, W.

2641
Naclaw, G

Co. J, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47245100	2
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38
20		39
21		40
22		41
23		42
24		43
25		44
26		45
27		46
28		47
29		48
30		49
31		50
32		51
33		52
34		53
35		54
36		55
37		56
38		57
39		58
40		59
41		60
42		61
43		62
44		63
45		64
46		65
47		66
48		67
49		68
50		69
51		70
52		71
53		72
54		73
55		74
56		75
57		76
58		77
59		78
60		79
61		80
62		81
63		82
64		83
65		84
66		85
67		86
68		87
69		88
70		89
71		90
72		91
73		92
74		93
75		94
76		95
77		96
78		97
79		98
80		99
81		100
82		101
83		102
84		103
85		104
86		105
87		106
88		107
89		108
90		109
91		110
92		111
93		112
94		113
95		114
96		115
97		116
98		117
99		118
100		119
101		120
102		121
103		122
104		123
105		124
106		125
107		126
108		127
109		128
110		129
111		130
112		131
113		132
114		133
115		134
116		135
117		136
118		137
119		138
120		139
121		140
122		141
123		142
124		143
125		144
126		145
127		146
128		147
129		148
130		149
131		150
132		151
133		152
134		153
135		154
136		155
137		156
138		157
139		158
140		159
141		160
142		161
143		162
144		163
145		164
146		165
147		166
148		167
149		168
150		169
151		170
152		171
153		172
154		173
155		174
156		175
157		176
158		177
159		178
160		179
161		180
162		181
163		182
164		183
165		184
166		185
167		186
168		187
169		188
170		189
171		190
172		191
173		192
174		193
175		194
176		195
177		196
178		197
179		198
180		199
181		200
182		201
183		202
184		203
185		204
186		205
187		206
188		207
189		208
190		209
191		210
192		211
193		212
194		213
195		214
196		215
197		216
198		217
199		218
200		219
201		220
202		221
203		222
204		223
205		224
206		225
207		226
208		227
209		228
210		229
211		230
212		231
213		232
214		233
215		234
216		235
217		236
218		237
219		238
220		239
221		240
222		241
223		242
224		243
225		244
226		245
227		246
228		247
229		248
230		249
231		250
232		251
233		252
234		253
235		254
236		255
237		256
238		257
239		258
240		259
241		260
242		261
243		262
244		263
245		264
246		265
247		266
248		267
249		268
250		269
251		270
252		271
253		272
254		273
255		274
256		275
257		276
258		277
259		278
260		279
261		280
262		281
263		282
264		283
265		284
266		285
267		286
268		287
269		288
270		289
271		290
272		291
273		292
274		293
275		294
276		295
277		296
278		297
279		298
280		299
281		300
282		301
283		302
284		303
285		304
286		305
287		306
288		307
289		308
290		309
291		310
292		311
293		312
294		313
295		314
296		315
297		316
298		317
299		318
300		319
301		320
302		321
303		322
304		323
305		324
306		325
307		326
308		327
309		328
310		329
311		330
312		331
313		332
314		333
315		334
316		335
317		336
318		337
319		338
320		339
321		340
322		341
323		342
324		343
325		344
326		345
327		346
328		347
329		348
330		349
331		350
332		351
333		352
334		353
335		354
336		355
337		356
338		357
339		358
340		359
341		360
342		361
343		362
344		363
345		364
346		365
347		366
348		367
349		368
350		369
351		370
352		371
353		372
354		373
355		374
356		375
357		376
358		377
359		378
360		379
361		380
362		381
363		382
364		383
365		384
366		385
367		386
368		387
369		388
370		389
371		390
372		391
373		392
374		393
375		394
376		395
377		396
378		397
379		398
380		399
381		400
382		401
383		402
384		403
385		404
386		405
387		406
388		407
389		408
390		409
391		410
392		411
393		412
394		413
395		414
396		415
397		416
398		417
399		418
400		419
401		420
402		421
403		422
404		423
405		424
406		425
407		426
408		427
409		428
410		429
411		430
412		431
413		432
414		433
415		434
416		435
417		436
418		437
419		438
420		439
421		440
422		441
423		442
424		443
425		444
426		445
427		446
428		447
429		448
430		449
431		450
432		451
433		452
434		453
435		454
436		455
437		456
438		457
439		458
440		459
441		460
442		461
443		462
444		463
445		464
446		465
447		466
448		467
449		468
450		469
451		470
452		471
453		472
454		473
455		474
456		475
457		476
458		477
459		478
460		479
461		480
462		481
463		482
464		483
465		484
466		485
467		486
468		487
469		488
470		489
471		490
472		491
473		492
474		493
475		494
476		495
477		496
478		497
479		498
480		499
481		500
482		501
483		502
484		503
485		504
486		505
487		506
488		507
489		508
490		509
491		510
492		511
493		512
494		513
495		514
496		515
497		516
498		517
499		518
500		519
501		520
502		521
503		522
504		523
505		524
506		525
507		526
508		527
509		528
510		529

Write nothing above this line.

Roll 2, sheet 3,

P of W forwarded for
exchange by Pro. Mar.
Holly Springs, Miss. Dec. 22/62.

5-L. Naelaw

Co J. Mauls Tex. Legion

Reg. 1 Alton

6. Jutslow X

Post Co D 2 Tex Leg

If not thought to be identical
then nothing add found.
Exchanged April 11 '68 -

* Not identical.

(Confederate.)

70

N. Waul's Legion Texas.

G. Naelaw.

Waul's Tex. Legion

on a

List

prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

dated Not Dated.

, 186

Remarks:

ment shows: Prisoners War Sent for
Provost Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 21

3
J. H. [Signature]

2642
Nagel H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50730056
2. 1041
3. 1184
4. 1332
5. 11453
6. 1572
7. 1750
8. 8986
9. 123703
10. 144282299
11.
12.
13.
14.
15.
16.
17.
18.
19.

20.
21.
22.
23.
24.
25.
26.
27.
28.
29.
30.
31.
32.
33.
34.
35.
36.
37.
38.

Number of medical cards havein 0

Number of personal papers havein 0

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Nagel

32, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.

Age 40 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr 28, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 2, 186

Where Bellville

By whom Matthews

Entered into service:

When Apr 4, 186

Where Houston

By whom Drake

last paid:

By whom

What time , 186

Remarks:

• This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wool's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Wool by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wool's Cavalry. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. Mc. G. Major, Dep. of Texas, at Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Tammes Texas Infantry.

mark: _____

[Handwritten signature]

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

K. Nagel

Age 40, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 40... years.

Адрес: _____

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where:

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

last paid:

By whom.

To what time

Remarks & Appointed 5 Sept. 1941. 4.1.42

Vol. 3. Regt. Chap. 4. 1863

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voltz's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
The company was organized in May, 1862, of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the organization of the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Wilks' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Some members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in late into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, where or-
ganized in the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, which was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion, it appears to have been transferred to
Company D, 1st Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions constituted by S. O. No. 92, Orders Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'

[Handwritten signature]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Nagel

31st, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of this organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: Appointed
April 4, 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Waul's Texas Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Heavy Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Heavy Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'

W. G. Johnson

Copies.

27

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Nagel

3 day, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 18, Oct 1

Enlisted: , 1862.

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. A. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Badams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Apr. 4, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

H. Nagel

Capt.

27

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Nagel

1st Lt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 28, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed
April 4, 1862 (over)

This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Steel's Command Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

W. H. Adams
Capt.

MAY 21

577-1-55

1912

Approved by Col.
T. W. Haul June 23.
1862

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Nagel
3d Sgt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

Enlisted:

1863

When

Apr 4

1862

Where

Houston Tex

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of the members who had become separated from their command
were also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company
A, serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the latter part of 1861, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company
A, and a company attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion, were transferred to the 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, and on March 22, 1862, the two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. G. McRae, Major, Dist. of Tex.,
and formed Timmons' Regiment.

[Signature]

Captain

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Co. C

1 Infantry Battalion,
Vaul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan 27
Enlisted: Jan 27
by Jan 27

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last Paid:

By *Paul*
who

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: ✓

7

This company was known at various times as Captain
Volte's Company Volunteers; Captain Volte's Company and Com-
pany E. Wael's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Wael's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Tennessee Regiment Texas Infantry.
Wael's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and
infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority
granted by the Secretary of War.
The fall of October, 1861, and March 1862,
the fall of two companies, an artillery com-
pany and two infantry battalions of
Mississippi River and the cavalry
was also known as the
members who are
in service.

J. H. Smith

[illegible]

MAX 2D

50721753

1912.

Fayette Co.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Dr. H. C. Stager

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 1863.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

absent enlisted men accounted for:

Wash's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Wash by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry regiment of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wash's Legion, and also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were sent to the New Madrid Department, where they were serving in the Texas Mississippi Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command on March 1, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry, 1st Texas Cavalry, and the remainder of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry, 1st Texas Cavalry, on March 1, 1864. The two infantry battalions were transferred to the 1st Cavalry, 1st Texas Cavalry, on March 1, 1864, and formed the 1st Infantry, 1st Texas Cavalry.

A. J. O'Sullivan

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Hager

, Co. C,

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

Residence

Newark, Tex.

, 186

Remarks:

Fayette Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command to Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

See Indorsement: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

22 *Union* *Free*

2 *Page*
Sgt. 1st Co. 2nd Arkansas

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Date of capture *July 13*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss.*

Hair *Light*; eyes *Light*; height *5 ft 10*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(1863)

A. J. Rankin

Copyist

2642-a

Nagle, David

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neagle, David

2643
Hail Milton

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725525	20
2	4697	21
3	4744	22
4	4900	23
5	4990	24
6	5083	25
7	5177	26
8	5227	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Rank Name:

Section

(Confederate.)

N | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*Milton Nail **

Oct } Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
age 19 } attached to Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul Wash-*
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Caldwell*

Remarks:

**Name and entry cancelled*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A, in late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Major Gen. J. R. Anderson and Aris, dated March 24, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

This copy made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas—R. & F. 1864.

mark:

Abbott

Confederate.

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Milton Nail

Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Smith.

Entered into service:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Smith.

Not paid
By whom No Bounty or Pay.
On what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Due A. S. for Clothing \$ 3.85.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The company was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men who had become disgusted from their command
were in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to the line by the Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B was detached from this command and sent to the line
in March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company
B was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1862. The two battalions
were constituted by A. C. McLean, Esq. of
Ark. March 22, 1862, and formed Waul's
Cavalry.

Mark:

Elijah B. Black

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Milton Nail

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 22

186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Smith

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay recd.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the 1st Texas Cavalry, Captain Steel's Command. Company H of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry, was transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry and is known to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dep. of Tex., and Adj. Gen. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin B. Black

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Milton Nail

Pvt.

, Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 22,

, 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Smith

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

26
 Confederate
 Waul's Legion. Texas.

1411
 4811
 } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
 } Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age
 Appears on years.

Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,
 for

Enrolled: Jan. 7 Feb. 1863.

When June 22

Where Camp Waul, Tex.; 1862.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When June 22

Where Camp Waul, Tex.; 1862.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom Dec. 31,

To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and in 1864 the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and re-organized as Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry were attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 18, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 18, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Elgin H. Block

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Milton Waul
Capt., Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mo. & Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 22

1862

Where

Camp Waul Tex.

By whom

Capt. Smith.

Period

2 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. R. B. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28

1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Sick.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. W. at Baton Rouge, La., in March, 1864, and formed the 1st Infantry. The 1st Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been the organization which was composed of companies of the 1st Cavalry and was disbanded about September 1, 1864.

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

N. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William H. Blair
Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Coy. Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, 1st Arty. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Milton Hain
Co. B,

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent:

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Many
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry. In January, 1864, the command of Company
A was transferred to Company B and it appears to have been transferred to
Company C in March, 1864. The two companies were
commanded by S. O. W. in March, 1864, and
March, 1864, and March, 1864.
Company A of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
disorganized which was composed of companies
and was disbanded about September, 1864.

Elgin H. Blalock

2644
Naiman John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Drummer

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730088
2	0129
3	08314
4	0272
5	0408
6	0530
7	0651
8	0764
9	8478
10	8832
11	47254024
12	528442
13	062081
14	052642
15	45697843
16	477187704
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARKS:

See also John Naiman, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Nimm

Dis, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Date April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 31*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Wm Anderson*

Mustered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Sam Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company of Cavalry; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were arriving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the 1st Texas Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the 1st Artillery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been mustered into the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. W. in March. Div. of Texas Infantry, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

1862.

186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

186

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join the command. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Murphy

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Nathusius
Nathusius, { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 14*, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†This copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, June 1, 1890, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & P. 12874.

Check mark:

Waul

Copy to

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Timmons
Drummer, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where

Loupton

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

April

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Human

Dr. Human, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Brooke*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *May 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Luc Kaiman

*Drum Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the command by General Stoeck's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion, 1st Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Battalion, 1st Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Battalion, 1st Infantry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 1863*, 186 3.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 186 2.

Where *Kon state*

By whom *Capt J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Drake*

To what time *A. C. 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathan's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. C. Drake

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Kaiman

Company B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feb'y, 1864

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time May 1, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Prisoner in hands of the
Union.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. N. Potter

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. J. Ariman

Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Apr

, 186*5*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186*5*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on detached service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thompson's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Ariman

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. Krumm

Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Account with Genl Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2nd Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edger. Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Krumm

Copy

(Confederate.)
James L. Newman
 Surgeon
 1st Texas Cavalry
 War
 sent to Maj.

(Confederate.)
N. L. Newman
 Surgeon
 1st Texas Cavalry

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
 captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *the 20th*

, 1863

Where captured *Yazoo City*
 When captured *July 1st*, 1863.
 Remarks:

Number of roll:

353 sheet / *O. J. O'Connell*
 (689b)
Captain

Number of roll:
 353 sheet /
 (689b)

Revised

CORRECTION



Preceding image has been

REPEATED

to ensure legibility or

to correct errors or

(Confederate.)

N | *Texas Legion* | *Texas*

J. C. Kinnaman
Drummer Co. 1st Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

P. J. O'Sullivan

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N 1 Legion Texas

J. C. Newman
Summer Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured _____, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet

(1863)

A. W. Fitch

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Lee

J. C. Newman,
Summer, Co. C. Wall's Tex Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

161; sheet

8 M. Leonard

(1863)

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

A

John C. Lawman
Drummer Co C 11th Ills Regt C.S.A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Lexington City - Miss

When captured

July 14

, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet

3

M.C. Lillie

capt

(Confederate.)

N Wall's Legion Tex.

John C Newman
Drummer Co. C Wall's Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 14, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred
for Exchange Mch. 4 -
1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 143

C. E. M. Laughlin

(100)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A. W. Leggett

John C. Seaman

Michigan Co. 12th Ill. Cavalry Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for exchange, in pursuance of instructions received from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated Hdqrs. Camp Morton, Ind., March 4, 1865.

Where captured *Georgia City Miss*
When captured *July 14*, 186*3*.
Remarks:

Roll No. 166, Fort Delaware, Del., bears the following endorsement which also applies to the men whose names are on this roll: "Received Boulware's & Cox's Wharven, James Riv., Va., March 10th, 11th & 12th, 1865, from Jno. E. Clifford, Col. & U. S. Asst. Agt. Exch., Three Thousand four hundred and ninety-nine (3499) Paroled Confederate Prisoners of War, including One Hundred and Forty-three officers, on within Roll. W. H. HATCH, Asst. Agent of Exch."

Number of roll:

10; sheet *11*

W. H. Hatch

Copied

No. 199

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A. Commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at N. P. Smith's house
this 2nd day of Jan. 1865.
H. H. Smith

John Newman
Witnessed & signed by

Nelins, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nelins, C.

2646
Nalley F. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2 Lieut | Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1 52726436

2 6544

3 6633

4 6757

5 6857

6 6940

7 7024

8 7102

9 7168

10 7234

11 736184

12 6847

13 7038

14 7276

15 724077

16 4050

17 4121

18 3982

19 4090

20 50721067

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARK:

See also Florence J. Nalley (wife of) Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Waul
Jun 2 Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *34* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Dec 25*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sdys J. P. Waul*

Mastered into service:

When *Re-enlisted and term*, 1862.

Where *extended for term*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt W. H. Keen*

To what time *April 24*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Electd on April 14, 1862*
(over)

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, March 22, of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1862, and formed Thimmon's Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

W. H. Keen

MAY 23

50726436

1912.

Pay due as per state & as
above, Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jun 2nd, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 25*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *St. J. P. Ware*

Period *3 years thru war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. Green*

To what time *Apr 28*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Very due as private fr April*

24 to May 14/62. Leave of

(over)

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Smith's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist of Tex., March 20, 1864, and ARN, dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. French

Copy.

242

50726544

1912.

Absence from July 9 to Aug. 10 - per
Special Ord No 50. Rejoined
Command Aug 12/02.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

1861

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G. M. Church

(Confederate.)

✓ 1 **Waul's Legion. Texas.**

J. H. Waul
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
 Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 20*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt. J. H. Waul*

Period *2 years in the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Waul*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Promoted to 1st Lieutenant*

Aug 1863 by Special Order 123

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. W. Waul

5072-7-7

Robert T. ...

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alvin
Alvin, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1864*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Mar 25*, 1864.

Where *Wilmington*

By whom *Lt. J. H. Hare*

Period: *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Lt. J. H. Hare*

To what time *March 1864*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

See mark:

A. H. Hare
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Franklin
Sub Lt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 21*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 25*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Lt. J. P. Ware*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Lt. J. P. Ware*

To what time, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

A. B. Funch

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1864

Enlisted:

When _____, 1864

Where _____

By whom _____

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the _____ Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Battery, was attached to Company A of the _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Genl of Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. W. Finch

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

Enlisted:
When *Dec 25* 1864.

Where *Wichita, Kan.* 1864.

By whom *W. H. D. Dyer* 1864.

Period *3 years at the time*

Last paid:
By whom *W. H. Dyer*

To what time *March 31* 1864.

Present or absent *Present* 1864.

Remarks: *Dismissed and assigned
to duty as Quartermaster by order*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., and Arms, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. H. Dyer
Quartermaster

1912

50727102

1912.

Spec. Lillian Aug 6/64

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
1st, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*

1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 25*

1861.

Where *Uniontown, Pa*

By whom *W. D. Ware*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major W. D. Ware*

To what time

186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Detailed & assigned to duty as Q Master of 1st Battalion by*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command in 1862, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. H. Hurch

Copyist

MAY 23

50727168

1912.

Order of St. Louis, Mo. 0/04

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

October 15, 186

Nativity *Illinois*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Linn*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, - R. & P. Office.

Check mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. J. Hally
2d Lt., Co. D, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Austin and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. J. Nally
2nd Co. 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*;

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: *With leave*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..., 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

M. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

79
214, Co. *1*, *1st*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present
Station *En route for Chickasaw*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. L. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

221, Co. *Hally*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. L. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. M. Waul

2nd Lt., Co. *D*, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *in camp near*
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } *Oct 20*, 1861.

Date of rank, and whether }
by appointment, election } *election*
or promotion, } *May 15*, 1862.

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } *Crump's Jan 1, 1863.*

Name of successor *A. S. Gregory*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Hally

2 Lt., Co. *2*, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *in camp near*
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 186*3*.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } , 186 .

Date of rank, and whether } *Promoted*
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } *Jan 1*, 186*3* .

Date and cause } *Promoted March 17* 186*4* .
of vacancy, }

Name of successor *As Gregory*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

A. B. Mustain

(100)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Waul
2nd, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not started

, 186

Date of entry or muster }
into State service,

, 186

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service,

, 186

Date of rank, and whether }
by appointment, election
or promotion,

, 186

Date and cause }
of vacancy,

Promotion

, 186

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, March 1st of 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. P. Waul

(Confederate.)

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Waul

1st Lt., Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected }
or appointed, }

Apr 25, 1864.

When assigned to duty

Apr 28, 1864.

By whose order

Col Wm Cullock

On what duty now

With Company

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Texas, and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

A. B. Mustain

(210)

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Nally
1st Lt., Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the
war.

Roster dated

Not dated 186 .

Date of entry or muster
into State service, }

Date of entry or muster
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether
by appointment, election
or promotion, }

Date and cause
of vacancy, }

Name of successor

Apr 25, 1861.
Promoted
May 25, 1862.
186 .

J. M. McAllister

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Steel's Command Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Adams Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's
Texas Infantry.

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Nally

1st Co. Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In Camp near*
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1865.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } 186 .

Date of rank, and whether } *Promoted*
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } *March 17, 1864.*

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *Lieut Nally still*
acting

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

267
Nally, J. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieutenant | Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nally, J. J.

No. 123.

For the United States of America

ADDITION FOR 1848

PRIVATE PROPERTY

Handwritten signature

March 1848

20/10

Requisition for Forage, for 1000 Horses in the Army of Capt. W. H. Peck, Company 1st Regt. Ill. Cav. 1st of March 1864

C. S. Smith, 1st of March 1864 in the field

No. of Horses		No. of Mules		No. of Cattle		No. of Sheep		No. of Swine		No. of Poultry		No. of Fish		No. of Other		Remarks	
1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1		
2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2		
3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3		
4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4		
5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5		
6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6		
7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7	7		
8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8	8		
9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9	9		
10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10		

Approved by the Quartermaster General, U. S. Army, March 1st 1864

W. H. Peck, Captain, 1st Regt. Ill. Cav.

1890
By *James A. Smith*
Merrillville Ind. 1890

THOMAS H. BROWN
James A. Smith
James A. Smith

Requisition for Forage, for Twelve Months in the service of Co. B, 11th Cavalry, 1st Div. U. S. A.
C. H. Gray, a Cavalry Soldier, Indian at the Indian Agency, near Fort of January 1894
and ending on the 31st day of January 1894

No.	Description	Total Allowed			Remarks
		Hay	Straw	Feed	
1	Hay	100	100	100	
2	Straw	100	100	100	
3	Feed	100	100	100	
4					
5					
6					
7					
8					
9					
10					
11					
12					
13					
14					
15					
16					
17					
18					
19					
20					
21					
22					
23					
24					
25					
26					
27					
28					
29					
30					
31					
32					
33					
34					
35					
36					
37					
38					
39					
40					
41					
42					
43					
44					
45					
46					
47					
48					
49					
50					
51					
52					
53					
54					
55					
56					
57					
58					
59					
60					
61					
62					
63					
64					
65					
66					
67					
68					
69					
70					
71					
72					
73					
74					
75					
76					
77					
78					
79					
80					
81					
82					
83					
84					
85					
86					
87					
88					
89					
90					
91					
92					
93					
94					
95					
96					
97					
98					
99					
100					

[Faint handwritten notes and signatures at the bottom of the page]

No. 32.

No. Abstract G. Qr., 1864

..... Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *March* 1864

Issued..... *March* 1864

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses *(58) Fifty Eight* in the service of *Captain Peck's*
Company Regiment of *11th Batt. Ill. Cav.* C. S. Army, at *For. 21* days, commencing the *1st*
 of *March* 186*4*, and ending on the of *March* 186*4*, at

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder. Pounds of	
	<i>58</i>	<i>2</i>		<i>60</i>	<i>31</i>		<i>12</i>				<i>6 1/4</i>	<i>20832</i>				<i>1137 1/2</i>	<i>11 men let an abundant with Horses that are daily expected to return</i>
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at *in the field* the *1st* day of *March* 186*4*, of *Capt. A. B. Evans*
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, *20832* pounds of Corn
 pounds of Barley pounds of Oats,
 pounds of Hay and *1137 1/2* pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[WORKED IN DUPLICATE.]

F. J. Kelly Commanding.

^{No 7}
Requisition for
Forage Co: D

March 1863

88 Public Horses

Voucher No 41 A.B. H.

Special Requisition

Company D

From March 1860

Specie of Requisition

Seven (7)	For Camp Kettles
Forty four (44)	Horse Shoes
Five (5)	Do Jockets
Thirteen (13)	Pr Pants
Seven (7)	" Shoes
Four (4)	Hats
One (1)	Skillet & Lid

I certify that the above requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are also lately requisite for the public service, rendered as by the following circumstances

Ft of Halley Lt
 Comd Co (D) Willis Batt
 Capt A G Evans — a 2 M. will issue the articles
 specified in the above Requisition by order of
 Gen Willis Lt Col Comd Co
 Gen Christopher A. H.

Received in the field the 31st day of March 1864. of Capt A G E. A 2 M Co S Army —
 Seven Camp Kettles. Forty four Horse Shoes — Ten Jockets. Thirteen Pr Pants. Seven Pr Shoes — Four Hats. One Skillet & Lid —
 in full of the above Requisition
 Ft of Halley Lt
 Comd Co (D) Willis Batt

2648
Nash J. R.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732240	20
2	2324	21
3	2419	22
4	2510	23
5	2592	24
6	6464	25
7	7792	26
8	8162	27
9	723449	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Name:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 32 years. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. A cavalry battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company I was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1862. The two infantry battalions, commanded by S. O. McLean, 1st and 2nd of Texas, were ordered March 22, 1862, and named Timmons' Infantry.

Copyright.

N

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Ash

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct

Enlisted: , 1862.

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

J. P. Mathison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Sick at Delhi La.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two companies were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. P. Mathison

Captain

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Nash

1 Lt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 Yr.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Elected 1 Lieut 6
May 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were carrying in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the State's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were designated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. N. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Nash

1st Lt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mathison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Elected May 6, 1862
Sick in Camp (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Texas Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by E. C. W. M. Bledsoe, Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. N. Williams

Copyist.

MAY 29

50732502

1912.

*Name does not appear in
Col. of names present.
Recapitulation shows
1 Lieut present sick.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. H. Nash
1st Lt., Co. A, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N.
J. N. Nash
1st Lt., Co. I,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present
Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186*2*.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. and A. G. A. G. dated March 22, 1864, and formed "Timmons' Texas Infantry."

N. A. Nash

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Nash
1st Lt., Co. V,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: with leave Sick

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1864

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowdy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. N. Nash

1st Lt., Co. D, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862.*

Date of appointment *June 6, 1862.*

Remarks: *2 Lt. Co. K. Nichole
Regt Nov 9/61.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery.

(646)

Copyright

Voucher No

77

to state

Paid the 17 day of May 1864

J. N. Tash

of

C. S.

From the 1 day of Jan 1863

To the 20 day of April 1863

Pay 36000

For

Amount 36000

Wm. S. Leg.

The Confederate States of America,

Voucher No

To *Lt. L. V. Nash*

Dr

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From—	To—	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cts.	Dollars.	Cts.	
Pay—									
For myself... <i>1st Lt</i>	<i>1st Jan</i>	<i>30th April</i>	<i>4</i>		<i>90</i>		<i>360</i>		
	<i>1863</i>	<i>63</i>							
For year's service.....									
Forage for horses.....									
							<i>360</i>		

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment, I actually and lawfully held the appointment, and am due to the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatever; and that the last payment I received was from.... *Capt. Adams*.... *A. G. M.*.....and to the

..... *31st*..... day of..... *Dec*.....

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *the Department*.....

the sum of.....

the sum of.....

the sum of.....

the sum of.....

State of

Texas

Sct.

County of

Leon

Be it Remembered, That on this 7th of September

day of September, Anno Domini one thousand eight hundred and Eighty three (1883) personally appeared before me, the subscriber, ~~Justice of the Peace~~ for the county aforesaid,

James V. Nash

and made oath on the

Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, in due form, that the annexed account, amounting to Three Hundred and Fifty

Dollars and Cents, is accurate and just:

that he has not received pay, drawn rations or forage or clothing in kind, or received money in lieu thereof, for or during any part of the time therein charged; that he actually employed and kept in service the horse charged for, the whole of the time charged: that his place of residence is Leon County State of Texas, and that he is not indebted or accountable to the Confederate States, on account of bounties or premiums, pay, contingencies, arms or accoutrements, ammunition, stores, clothing, camp equipage, medicine, or medical instruments, or on any other account whatsoever.

SWORN TO, the day and year above written,

and subscribed in duplicate.

J. V. Nash
Co E 1st Battalion 1st
Regiment

Simpson Robinson
Clk

Justice of the Peace. Leon Co

Wails Test Legem

RECORD DIVISION



RECORD ARCHIVES



WAR DEPARTMENT

PENLE IN PAPE 11

11/11/11

Had 20 sent to H. H.
Jackson March 31/63

Leave granted
for thirty (30) days
by special order

By order of

St. Louis Convention

W. H. W. Gable

Adams

Sir,

I beg leave most respectfully to make application
for leave of absence from my Command for thirty (30)
days. The reason being that I am unfit for duty by reason
of physical disability and have been for six (6) months past
also by reason of Surgeon's Certificate and because I have tendered my resignation.

Respectfully,

Up with you

J. V. Wash.

Fort Pemberton

March 23rd 1863.

S.

Lt Genl Pemberton.

1st Lt Col. C., 1st Bat Inftry
Haul's 1st Legion

Approved & respectfully forwarded

G. P. Mattison

(Approved)

Capt Co. C., 1st Bat 2nd Inftry
H. V. Wash.

B. Timmons Lt Col
1st Batt. Haul's 1st Legion

approved and respectfully
forwarded

J. M. Ware
Col. Genl

Approved and respectfully
forwarded - H. V. Wash.
Maj Genl
Ware

This is to certify that I have
carefully examined Lieut: James
H. Nash Co: E. 1st Batt: Infantry
Wash: Terr: Legion. and in
my opinion he is unfit for
military duty on account of a
careful examination of the
bones of the leg. now as I
think he can well be fit for
duty again. S. A. Stone Appt: Surg
Wash: Terr: Legion

Fort Pemberton Miss
March the 23rd 1868.

Examined and approved
E. Randall
Surgeon
Wash: Terr: Legion

2019
Nathusius, Otto

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Major.

CARD NUMBERS

1	52750056	20
2	0116	21
3	0821	22
4	0258	23
5	0395	24
6	0517	25
7	0638	26
8	0820	27
9	723059	28
10	736741	29
11	7454	30
12	7769	31
13	8119	32
14	8332	33
15	8772	34
16	723607	35
17	3470	36
18	3592	37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also O. Nathusius, Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Capt. Otto Nathusius
Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Index April 5*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 31*, 1862.

Where *Victoria*, 1862.

By whom *M. A. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Victoria*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. M. M. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. A. Drake

Captain

(Confederate.)

N | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ant. Simmons
capt, Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Age *32* years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *April 5 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 21*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Ant. Simmons*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Orsini*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *June 30*, 1862.

Remarks: *transferred in as Pvt. Orsini, 1st Regt (Cavalry)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company K, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. C. Pott

Captain

Carte April 15

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Otto Nathusius

Capt

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul
July 17

1862.

Nativity

Prussia

Married or single

Married

Residence

Kerns

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 73474.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

The Artillery
Cap, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:
When April 15, 1862.

Where Louisiana

By whom Cap. M. L. ...

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. L. ...

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When

Where

By whom _____, 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time

Present or absent _____, 186

Remarks: *Not present*
for duty. Signed roll as Company C.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. W. Waul

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Brack*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 1862*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the artillery battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dep. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Oth. Harrison

Capt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan'y 1st

1863

Enlisted:

When

April 15

Where

Franklin

1862.

By whom

Capt J. M. Smith

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company Muster Roll
ization named above

Appears on Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Company M
of the organization

Organization named above.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

marks: Promoted from Capt to the rank of Major Per Order No. 6

from Capt to
Per Order No. 6

* This company was known at various times as Captain Nathudus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathudus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of Texas Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willin' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Art., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark;

Wm. D. Otter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthews

Major, 2nd Regt.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment,

Sept. 18, 1863.

Station

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

In detached service

A. J. G. Sackett's Brigade

Promoted from Capt.

Jan. 2/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, March 1st of 1864, and dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. H. Chasins
Capt., Co. C, 1st Reg., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Mathews
Capt., Co. C

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royce

Copies.

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Nathaniel
Capt., Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Legion in the latter part of 1862. The Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Legion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dept of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tenth Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Captain

Confederate.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N.

O. Nathurine
Capt. Co. C,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1867.

Commissioned officers present and absent:
present
Vicksburg

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place
Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:
Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. Mox, 1864. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rowley

Copy

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Nathurine
Capt. Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. Edgar, Dep. of Tex. Artillery, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ray

Captain

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Mathews

left, Co. *B*, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

absent

Station

Remarks: *on detached service
since Nov 29. 186 J*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edm. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. S. Mendenhall

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Mathusius

Capt, Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Velasco.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their companies, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S.

Copyright

No. 32.

VOUCHER

47

Abstract of

2d

Or, 186

3

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

Issued 27 day of May 1863
To 21 Mules 3/5 Miles 1863

Capt J Mathews

25 Bu, 40 lbs corn

16 80 lbs fodder

13 Horses

17 Mules

17 Days

Requisition for Forage

No. 32...VOUCHER TO ABSTRACT G.

For Public Animals in the service of
 and ending the 29th day of May, 1863, stationed at Camp near Canton.....

DATE	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
	10	1		11	4	12				14		1440				1680	
												1440				1680	
												1440				1680	

Required,
 On hand to be deducted,
 To be supplied,

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at Camp near Canton the 29th day of May, 1863, of W. B. Greenbury

 pounds of Corn
 pounds of Hay and pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[ISSUED IN DUPLICATE.]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Mathewson

Maj., Co.

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

Velasco Tex.

Jan 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

from Sept 18, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

W. P. Jeffery

Captain.

(Confederate.)

71 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. Mathusius.
Capt., Co. D, 11th Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

not dated, 186

Date of commission

April 15, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Tinsley's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffers.

(1048)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Nathusius
Capt, Co. C. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near*
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment *Apr. 15, 1862.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(448)

Copyright

Amo 1865 return of clothing
camp & garrison equipage
4th regt 1862

Capt D. Chubbins.
receipt

Received Camp Rockford 16 the 24th of November 1862
of Capt H B Adams A.O. to W S L the following
Camp & Garrison Equisage

four for W S L
Hines.

Atto Mathews
Capt C B, Atto
Dr. J. L

No. 29.

No. ~~2~~ 2 Abstract F. *J. J.* Qr. 186 2

REQUISITION FOR FUEL

For *September* 186 2
Paid *September 27* 186 2

REQUISITION for Fuel for *C. Company, 1st Regt. Maine Infantry* commanded by *Capt. Nathecius*
For 27th & 28th of the month of *September*, 186*2*

STATION.	Captains.	Subalterns.	Non-commissioned officers, musicians, and privates.	Laundresses and servants.	Monthly allowance to each, in cords.	WOOD.			COAL.		REMARKS.
						Cords.	Feet.	Inches.	Bushels.	Pounds.	
<i>Memphis</i>			<i>109</i>		<i>76</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>6</i>			
Total allowance											

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that fuel has not been drawn for any part of the time above charged.

Capt. Nathecius
 Commanding Company.

Received at *Memphis* the *28th* of *September*, 186*2* of *Capt. H. Adams*
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *one* cords, *one* feet *six* inches of Wood,
 of Coal, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

Capt. Nathecius
 Commanding Company.

1792
Camp at ...
... 1792

Waco, Tex. Holly Springs, Miss. Oct. 17th 1862 of Capt
Wm. Beckham, (Capt. Wm. W. W. The following Company and Garrison
viz.

20 Banders

17 Sars of Dracms

(Capt. Wm. Beckham)
(Capt. Wm. W. W.)

(Capt. Wm. Beckham)

No 30 Return of clothing
Camp Harrison Gaspay
4th Quarter 1862
Capt W Nathaniel
issued Oct 30/62.

Accured Camp at Lewis Water Map Oct 30th 1862
of Capt R. Adams on N. J. H. following
Clothing Camp & Garrison Equipment viz

One Hundred Nine Caps	(109)
One Hundred Thirteen Sackets	(113)
One Hundred Thirteen Pants	(113)
One Hundred Nine Drawers	(109)
One Hundred Nine Shirts	(109)

1000
Capt. R. Adams

Copy & duplicate

VOUCHER No. *20*.....

Abstract K. *10000* Qr., 1863.

Special Requisition.

Issued *7* day of *April*, 1863.

J. J. Jones
Col. J. H. Matthews as m

SPECIAL REQUISITION.

Three (1881) ...
One (1881) ...
One (1881) ...
One (1881) ...
One (1881) ...
One (1881) ...

I certify that the above Requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely requisite for the public service, rendered so by the following circumstances: *that the articles are needed for the men of the Regiment*

App: H. B. Manbury Col. 7th Reg. Cal.

William H. ...

Captain Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army, will issue the articles specified in the above Requisition.

Commanding.

Received at *at Camp Chase* the *27th* of *June* 186*5* of *at Camp Chase* *W. H. ...* A. Q. M. C. S. A.

Thirty five ...
Twenty five ...
Eighty three ...

in full of the above Requisition.

SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.

William H. ...
7th Reg. ...

VOUCHER NO. 26

Paid the 17th day of July 1963

To C. H. Harkins, Jr.
C. H. Harkins, Jr. C. S.

From the 1st day of April 1963

To the 17th day of July 1963

Pay \$ 530.00

Forage....

Amount... \$ 520.00

Confederate States of America,

8. 1907 O. A. Thurman.

Term of Service		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
MONTHS.	DAYS.	DOLLS.	CENTS.	DOLLS.	CENTS.	
4		12	00	52	00	attached to the list of names of the being a book

[Faint handwritten notes]

1. *Chlorophyll a* and *Chlorophyll b* were determined by the method of Lichtenthaler and Whistler (1973).

10.4
clothing

3.00
4.00 2
1

Division

State Tax

Northampton, 0
Sept 1873

Received at
Capt W. B. Adams
Harrison Springs, N.C.
1 Aug

Presented by on the 15th day of November of
A.D. 1911. the following Clothing Company

~~W. B. Adams~~
Capt. C. B. Adams
173rd Regt. N.Y.

Received at Grenada Ship on the 18th day of
Capt. M. B. Adams A. S. M. M. L. the following Clothing (being
to Garrison Equipping

1 One Sack

A. Mathias
Capt. C. B. 176 etc. etc.

2652
Natusch, Charles

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731014	20
2	11340	21
3	1261	22
4	1408	23
5	1524	24
6	1645	25
7	47245094	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

See Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

22

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Natiesch
Priv, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 16*, 1862.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Elliot*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 28*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: *Subsequently mustered in*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Texas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. G. Drake

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Natish
Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Johnson
Capt.

22

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Matush

Put, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 1862, 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr. 15 1862

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Pay drawn from enlistment

To what time 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

[Signature]

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. H. Hatisch
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Sept 18 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul
Copy

(Confederate.)

24

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. V. Atush
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 15*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Captiddams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave since Dec. 1862*

*This company was known at various times as 'Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers'; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major, Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Arty., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

1862,

[Signature]

Copyist.

30731529

30731529

1912

lost on retreat
from Rockyford
supposed to be
in the hands of
the enemy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Natish
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 15*, 1863.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Missing in
retreat from (one)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volst's Company Volunteers; Captain Volst's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
some field battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Edgar Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Adams
Capt.

52 AM

507-1045

1912

Rockford Decr.
supposed to be
a prisoner.

N *Confederate.*
Haul's Legion Texas.

C. Nettish.
Co E. Waul's Tex. Legion

Appears on a **List**
of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Mar-
shal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *Not dated.* , 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Ex-
change by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd,
1862."

Number of roll:
Sheet 3

(6396)

J. H. H. H. H. *Copy*

1
Natusch, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Natiesch, Charles

252
Natush, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Natiesch, Charles

1153
Neagle David

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav.; serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 5728963
2 9038
3 9281
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

Box MARK:

See also

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

David Mayle

Pvt } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 35
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 17, 1862
Salveston
St. Harrial

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

186

186

Remarks:

Died

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Block's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, and Art., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Thompson's Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. B. Harris

Copied.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on Co. B, 1st Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

Company Must
of the organization named above.
for _____

for James C. Hays named above,
Enlisted: 1862
When 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Died in Houston

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, was detached from this command to the 1st Texas Field Battery, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion, March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

1944

St. Martin

Copyright

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Hogue
(Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.)

Age 35 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Ireland

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Salveston

Remarks:

"This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1881) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas—R. & P. 134574.

mark:

J. H. Morris

Capt.

2654
Nealy Richard

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willie's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 58727320

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richard Nealey

Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged June 25, 1862. Per official order*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the two known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

EA Rood
Capt.

50717520

No. —, No final
statement given.

1615

Neely, J. B.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Himmens' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neely, J. B.

2656
+ Neely J. B.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732249	20
2	2333	21
3	2427	22
4	2518	23
5	2599	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

See also

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. R. Neely
2 Corp'l. }

Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centreville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison.

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centreville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison.

Last paid:

By whom No pay, no Bounty.

To what time , 1862.

Remarks Appointed Corp'l. June 1, 1862 ad

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Dept. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams
(1862)

Captain.

Waul's Legion.

Texas

J. B. Neely
2 Corp

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *March 1941*

for May 6 to Aug 21, 1862

Balloted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Recapitulation
Couples present for duty

This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company I, Timmons' Regiment, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 28, 1864, and designated as the 1st Infantry, dated March 28, 1864, and named Timmons' Battalion.

L. J. Williams

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. B. C. Miller
1 *Capt*, Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Centerville Tenn*

By whom *G. O. Mattison*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 3*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Promoted 1 *Capt**
21 Oct 1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Orders Dir. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

W. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

St | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. C. Wiley
1 Corp'l, Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major. Gen. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. W. Williams

Copyist.

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Keely
5 Sgt., Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted: May 6, 1863.
When
Where Centerville Lion Co.
By whom Capt Mattison
Period 3 yr
Last paid:
By whom Capt Adams
To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Sick in camp. Promoted
from 1 Corp on 28 day of Feb 1863.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
J. B. Keely
Copies.

2657
Neerath, B. R.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neerath, J. R.

8
Neymier, Frederick

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neymier, F.

Neymeyer, J.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neymier, J.

2660
Reinast Christoph

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	0202	20
2		0405	21
3		0334	22
4		0472	23
5		0592	24
6		0697	25
7		0796	26
8		8446	27
9		8863	28
10		723684	29
11	44	282464	30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. P. Patter

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *3* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 5 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Where *St. Louis, Mo.*, 186*2*.

By whom *Wm. P. Patter*

Mustered into service:

When *June 16*, 186*2*.

Where *St. Louis, Mo.*

By whom *Wm. P. Patter*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time 186*2*.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Inf. of Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the 1st Texas Cavalry Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, 1st Texas Cavalry was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, 1st Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

Wm. P. Patter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
(Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age *30* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *1862*

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 186274.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Christopher Timmons
Co., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
 Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,
 for *July - Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:
 When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Camp Haver*
 By whom *Chas. Newman*

Period *war*
 Last paid:
 By whom
 To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *present*
 Remarks *Heard in column of Kansas papers as Chas Newman*

This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the two infantry battalions were attached to the 1st Division, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the 1st Division in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 22, Edgers Dist. of Tex., and then, ordered March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. C. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Christopher Annas

Det, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb - Feb*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Chapman*

By whom *Det*

Period *Feb - Feb*

Last paid:

By whom *Det*

To what time *Feb 1*, 1862.

Present or absent *Det* Stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathanius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathanius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1862*, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 186 .

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *John*

Period *war*

Last paid: *C*

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and La., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

452, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *at Camp Waul*

By whom *L. B. Timmons*

Period *Jan 1st to March 2nd*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. C. Jones*

To what time *Dec 31st*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul

John A. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June - July*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *W. B. Waul*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *June 3*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *absent with leave since Nov 1/3*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

OK

to Steinart
Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186*7*.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S. S.

Copy

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Steinast

22 Co. B., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent list in Fayette Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Smith

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

x

, Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

not dated, 186*4* *

Residence

*Wheat, Berlin
Washington Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company *A* of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company *A* of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company *A* of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

*See Indorse: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(1863)

Copy 18.

(Confederate.)

H
Christopher Munson
Ret. Co. B. 1st Tex Bat.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.
Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age

Eyes

Date of enlistment,

Where born

Remarks:

31

Blue ; height *5' 8"*

; hair

Brown

June 16, 1862

Germany

Number of roll

8

(863)

W. L. Hamilton
Clerk

Neinast, E.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neinast, Emil

2662
Reinast G

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730335	20
2	0473	21
3	0573	22
4	0698	23
5	0816	24
6	8474	25
7	8968	26
8	7554	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein... 0

Number of personal papers herein... 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Gustave Reinast, 16 Jan Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Minnors

Det

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

March 20

, 186

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt Marshall

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Carrington

To what time

July 1

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks *Transferred from Capt Marshall's Co. Flournoy's. Sept 24 July*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the fall of 1863, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, and Adj. Gen. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Minast

Oct, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept - Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March 20*, 1862.

Where *Brown*

By whom *Capt. Minast*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Minast*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

, 186

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Ab. During June Nov. 1862 (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

MAY 29

50730593

1912.

By ...

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for January 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb 2, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt Muroda

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 21, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent sick in hospital Jerry
since Nov 15/20 and Dr. Randall

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. C. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

1st *G. H. H. Co.*
1st , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's-Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st* , 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 12 1862* , 186*2*.

Where *Brownsville*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks *Discharged*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 12, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Hemert

Port, Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 23, 1864*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *from Plummer's Regt. Co. C. by transfer*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 20, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ransom

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Steinart

Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Six

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2nd Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Arinast

Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Arinast

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Ally to ...
... ...
... ...

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Loring's Division Hospital,
at Lauderdale, Miss.,

for ... *Aug. 1*, 186*3*
dated Sept 1, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 186*2*

Where *Brenham Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Markhold*

Period *the war*

Attached to Hospital:

When *July 1*, 186*3*

How employed *Nurse*

Last paid:

by whom *Capt. B. F. Owen*

to what time *July 31, 1863.*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*
Detained by order
Lt. Genl. Pemberton.

Mark mark:

copy

(CONFEDERATE.)

26 | Haul's Legion |

J. E. Neirest
Priv. Co. Haul's Legion

Appears on a Register of

Ross Hospital,
Mobile, Ala.

Complaint *Tularemia*

Admitted *Apr. 6*, 1865

Returned to duty _____, 186

Deserted _____, 186

Discharged _____, 186

Sent to General Hospital *Apr. 15*, 1865

Furloughed _____, 186

Died _____, 186

Remarks: *Surg. Redwood*

Flesh - Right Thigh - Skull

*From list of wounded attached
page 204 a*

Conf. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 2, page 202.

(263)

3534

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
for

Loring's Division Hospital,
Landerdale, Miss.,

, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

March 18, 1862
Trenham Tex.
Capt. Harold
3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

July 1, 1863
Quadrant

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. Owen
, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Died by Lt Genl
Pemberton.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

A | 2 | Texas
Stewart, Thomas
Priv. Co. B, 3 Regt. Texas

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Loring's Division Hospital,
at Lauderdale, Miss.

for July 7 Aug. 1863
dated Sept. 1. 1863.

Enlisted:

When Mar. 18, 1862

Where Brenham Tex.

By whom Capt. Harold

Period 3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When July 1, 1863.

How employed Nurse

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Butler

To what time Jan. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Detailed 27 Dec.
'62 by order Lt. Genl.
Pemberton.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

of

at

for

1891

, 1865

When

11/10/19

, 186 2

Dunham

Capt. Harold
war

When

July 1

, 186.5.

186.

Capt. Owen

Aug. 31, 1863

Present

Present
L. Genl. by order
Pember

of
ton

Book mark:

Oct 1900

(CONFEDERATE.)

N | 2 Legion | Tex.

Gustave Weirauch
Pvt. Co. B. 2 Tex. Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Loring's Division Hospital,
at Lauderdale, Miss.,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1863
dated Oct. 31, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Mar. 18, 1862
Brownham Texas
Capt. Harold
3 yrs.

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

July 1, 1863
Wardmaster

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. J. Decker
Aug. 31, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks

Present
Rec'd 23 Dec. 1862
by order Genl Pemberton.

Book mark:

oakley

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
for

Loring's Division Hospital,
Lauderdale, Miss.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Detained by Lt. Genl
Sherberton. Returned to
Regt Nov. 16.

Rank mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

A *Hanks Legion Tex.*

G. E. Acquist
Priv. Co. 13, Hanks Tex. Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of *Loring's Division Hospital,*
at *lauderdale, Miss.*

for *to July 31*, 186 *2*
Not dated

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 1*, 186 *2*

Where *Brenham Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Markola*

Period *year*

Attached to Hospital:

When *July 1*, 186

How employed *Nurse*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *(Present)*

Remarks: *Dehired by order*
Genl Pemberton

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

N

Tex

E. G. Keimast

Co B Wards Legion

Appears on *Filed in Wards Leg*

Hospital Muster Roll

of Hospital,
at Terry, Miss.,

for *Nov 25, 1862 to Feb 28, 1863.*
dated Feb 28, 1863

Enlisted:

When *March 18*, 1862

Where *Brenham, Texas*

By whom *Capt Ward*

Period *Mar*

Attached to Hospital:

When *Dec 20*, 1862

How employed *nurse*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Book mark:

G. B. Ward

(CONFEDERATE.)

Lustare Meinert
Co B 1 Batt Maine Heavy
Regiment

Appears on a
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for *2 yr*, 186 *3*

Date of issue *Apr 9*, 186 *3*

Signature *L. Meinert*

Remarks:

265
Neimast.

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ninast, Emil

Neinhorst, Christoph

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neinast, Christoph.

Neenhorst, E.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ninast, Emil

Neinnorst, G.

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neinast, G.

2007

Nelias, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmon's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nelins, C.

2668
Nelson, L

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50781003

1129

1260

1407

1528

1644

1751

1917

3009

723694

44282449

2382

Number of medical cards herein — 0 —

Number of personal papers herein — 2 —

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

27

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Melius

Put

, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 28, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Inch 22
Bellville
Johnson

, 186

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4
Houston
Drake

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Johnson

Captain

22

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Nelms
Priv.

{ Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Mar. 22, 1862.

Where

Bellville

By whom

Johanson

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty read, but no pay

To what time

Remarks:

, 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The top Infantry Battalion was organized by A. Q. No. 2, Headquarters Dist of Tex., in March, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion.

W. Johnson

Comdr.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. M. Williams

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *Detached*

Remarks *Detached as teamster August 13 Sp. O. Order*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their commands were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Drake

Copy

MAY 29

50731260

100

No. 84 V

Waul's Legion.

TEXAS.

C Melins

Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 2, Oct, 1882

Ballisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

pany K, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and it subsequently became
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company B, 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
S. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

1042

(Confederate.)

22

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Melins

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., I. Div. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942)

W. H. P. H. H.

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Williams
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Apr 4

, 1863.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Volst's Company Volunteers; Captain Volst's Company and Com-
pany B. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Steel's Command Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Melius

Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. Badams & Co.*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1863.

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without*

leave since Nov 1/63/over

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Am., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. Melius *Captain*

MAY 22

50771751

1912.

Austin Co. Tex.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Nellums

1st, Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Teamster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Har. Noddy

Copyist.

Confederate.

of

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. A. Elias

Co. 6, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. H. H. H. H.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

, Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

not dated

, 186 .*

Residence

Bedford Austin

Tex.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*List entered: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Date of capture *July 13*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City Miss*

Hair *Brown*; eyes *Blue*; height *5 ft. 9 in*

Remarks: *Cook*

W. B. Rusk

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Date of capture *July 13*, 1863.

Where taken *Yazoo City, Miss.*

Hair *light*; eyes *light*; height *5 ft*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(555)

A. E. Rankin

Copyright

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Com. Pens Tex
(Source of communication.)

C. Melius

Co. C, ^(Name) Watts Leg Tex Inf
Reg't

per statement furnished
No 2045388 June 6, 1913.

3/6/15
3/5

J. F. V.
Bmf.

94

Mar. 8-15

any later record?

(See old card beneath)
Currier, 2d H.

nothing additional found. Healey

(Attach this end.)

2007,
March 8, 1915. *Q. 1/*

Respectfully returned to the
Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas, Austin,

inviting attention to a communication
addressed to him by this office on
June 7, 1913, in which is set forth
the record of C. Nelms, private,
Company C (Captain Voight), 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Paul's Texas Legion,
S.A.

H. S. McLean
The Adjutant General.

2660
Nellins, C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nellins, C.

2670
Nelson John

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729385	20
2	9996	21
3	9494	22
4	9609	23
5	9713	24
6	9814	25
7	758645	26
8	9123	27
9	47253590	28
10	061047	29
11	2078	30
12	052267	31
13	45697413	32
14	719756	33
15	6911	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Rank Name:

John Nelson No. 1

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Nelson

Part { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

, 186

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Mustered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

McKeen

To what time

Apr. 24

, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were ordered to the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

James Stewart

Copyist.

JUN 23

50720308

03
7
1

*time extended for war.
Bounty paid.*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Nelson
Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 53 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Sweden*, 1862.

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Calverton*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Hirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73476.

Book mark:

John Stewart

Copy

(Confederate.)

71. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Geo. Nelson.

Art., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Salveston.

By whom Capt. Masie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Geo. Stewart.

(100)

Original.

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Nelson

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 186*1*.

Where *Salveston*

By whom *Capt. Massie*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March 1864 and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In July, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion in 1864. The two infantry battalions were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department in 1864. The 1st Artillery Battalion was sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department in 1864 and the 2nd Artillery Battalion was sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department in 1864.

mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

N. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Wilson.

Priv.; Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. + Dec.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Massie*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

James Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. John Nelson
Plt., Co. A, {

Appears on 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Salveston.

By whom Capt. Maxie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H.B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A

J. Nelson

Pt

, Co.

6, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Mar.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stinson

Copyright

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Stelson

Re

, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st and 2nd Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. Russell

Copyist.

Confederate.

4

6 Legion Texas

John Nelson

Pvt 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

89; sheet 8

(869b)

D. J. O'Brien

Copy

No. | Signe | Re

Appears on a

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31, 1863.

Not dated, 186

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

about

\$ H33

1940

(Confederate.)

A

174.

*John Nelson,
Pvt Co A, Tex. Legion*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vietsburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Received

July 26

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 7

, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

81 ; sheet

8 M. Leonard

(1863)

6

(Confederate.)

La

Ten

John Wilson
Art. Co. A. Ten Legion, I.S.A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., August 7, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead,
Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under
instructions from the Commissary General of
Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 7, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

112; sheet 1

L. E. Fuhl

(0006)

Copyright

N. (Confederate.)
Ira. Legion

John Nelson,
Capt. Co. A. Ira. Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 8, 1863

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on
Oath January 3, 1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 121

F. Tharin

Copyright

(Confederate.)

N. Mills Legion Texas.

John Nelson.
Pot. Co. U. Mills Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., applying for
permission to take the Oath of allegiance and
to be discharged.

Roll dated Camp Morton, Dec. 5, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Enlisted at Gal-
veston Texas, May 15,
1862. Desires to take
the oath of allegiance,
be discharged, and en-
list in U. S. Navy,
being a seaman.
Res'ts recommended.*

Number of rolls

76

(63%)

E. P. Ransom
Capt.

7 | 1000 | 1000

Chlorophyll. *Chlorophyll*

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at
Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 3, 1865.

Place of residence *Galveston Texas*

Complexion *light* ; hair *brunet* .

Eyes Blue; height 5 ft. 5³/₄ in.

REMARK: Captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, refused to be paroled, and asked to take the Oath of Allegiance to the U. S. and be released.

Remarks:

Sign by mark

Number of roll:

88; sheet 2

(000)

Copyright

2671
 + Nelson S

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734516	20
2	4593	21
3	4665	22
4	4741	23
5	4807	24
6	4885	25
7	4926	26
8	8034	27
9	8201	28
10	47251848	29
11	46360644	30
12	312936	31
13	45711286	32
14	46376814	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Millican
No. *111*, { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 18*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *re-enlisted term extended*, 186*2*.

Where *for war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Millican*

To what time *Sept 24*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Bounty paid.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, 2d Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the 2d Texas Legion. Company A of the 2d Texas Legion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Legion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Legion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Legion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. No. 22, 2d Regt. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Company F, 2d Texas Legion.

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Nelson

Pvt.

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster rolling 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

Where

Galveston

, 1861.

By whom

Cap Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Nelson

Priv

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Nelson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the late Steen's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
and sent to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry March 18, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by A. G. W. H. Adams, Dir. of Tex.
Infantry, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

7

L. H. Martin

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1861

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Johnson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Report.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. M. Waul
1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milleson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. J. B. Magrath and Arns, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Nelson

Port, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Gulveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Apr 30*, 1863.

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Dropped from the Roll.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Ston's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank, rank:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

21 Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Nelson

Not { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *S. Carolina*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Angelina*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Cavalry and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R. & P. 72274.

Mark:

L. N. Martin

1860)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

N. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Nelson
Port, Va., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.
Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

22

Hinton

Ind. (Ind.)

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

company cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and A.M. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M Wallenberg's. =

Prof. C. C. Wall, New York

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured by the Army of the Tennessee, and sent to Memphis, Tenn., May 25, 1863.

**Roll dated Headquarters Department of Tennessee,
In the Field near Vicksburg, Miss., June 29,
1863.**

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1-4-7.

(b) (5) DPP, (b) (5) ACP

Copyright

(Confederate.)

W | 2 Batt
Halls Legion |

Samuel Wilson

Pvt. Co. C 2 Batt Halls Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sent from Camp Morton, Ind., to Fort Delaware,
June 22, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

When captured

, 186 .

Remarks:

of roll

sheet 19

S. Boyd

Copyright

(Confederate.)

1st *Missouri* *2nd* *Batt* *Tex*

Samuel Nelson
Prisoner of War *Texas* *2nd* *Batt*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sent from Fort Delaware, Del., to City Point, Va.,
for exchange, July —, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Where captured *near Vicksburg*
When captured *May 20*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

147, sheet

(3306)

Approved

(Confederate.)

James Earl Jett

S. V. 1860

James Earl Jett

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured *Richmond*

May 20, 1863.

When received *June 15, 1863.*

Died *June 15, 1863.*

Discharged *June 15, 1863.*

Exchanged *June 15, 1863.*

Transferred *June 15, 1863.*

Remarks: *Wounded in service*

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 1; page 257

W. S. G. 1863

(Confederate.)

No. 1

Wm. S. Squire

2

Tex

Samuel Nelson
Capt. Co. 2 Regt. Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del., discharged and joined
U. S. Service to August 1, 1863.

Roll dated July 1st 1863

, 186

Where captured Vicksburg
When captured May 19, 1863.

Remarks: Mustered into
Service July 9, 1863.
Batty M. P. 2.

Number of roll:

about 3

G. J. Harris

Approved

Write nothing above this line.

A. G. O. 10" St.

July 8, 1912

Mr. Whitcomb:

Card from
Roll 19, sheet 19, (P of W
sent from Camp Morton, Ind.
to Fort Delaware June 22/63,) shows

Samuel Wilson

Pvt G. C 2 Batt Halls Legion.

No data on card.

We fail to locate him.

Respectfully

J. Van Frankin
CW

Mr Van Frankin:

Roll 147 Ft Del

Samuel Nelson

Pvt Co C Halls Leg Ar.

Roll 120 Ft Del -

S. Nelson

Sgt Co A 60 2em.

Rolls 120 + 147 Ft Del Cur.

The same capture.

(over)

uncd Arr Roll ^{Sept 28} PLO³
J A Nelson
Sgt Co A 60 Tenn

Reg PLO
J A Nelson
Sgt Co A 60 Tenn -
July 12 '12 3 years
JSM

Write nothing below this line.

2672

Nelson, Samuel

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nelson, S.

Nemeyer, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Finney's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neymier, F.

2074
Nemire, F

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neymier, F

2675
Netersack

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50787298

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein P

Number of personal papers herein P

Box Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
186*2*.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Mechanics

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., M. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

2676

Neumann, Fred.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'n and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neumann, Fried

2677
Neumann Fried

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50755026
2	3550
3	5121
4	5219
5	5300
6	5306
7	5280
8	9162
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

BACK MARKS

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frederick Neumann

Put

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *34* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment* to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Austin County*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Mastered into service:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

last paid

By whom *No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd*

To what time 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams, East of Texas, Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Friedr. Hen. Waul

Put in Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Local Name

Part } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for To Aug 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland.

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into the 1st into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check check:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Fried H. ...

Pub, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *August 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain ...
... Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
... Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
... subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
... Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
... in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
... of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
... were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
... the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
... prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
... Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
... Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
... Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
... Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
... were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
... and 2d, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

In *Memorandum*
Rt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Genl of Texas, and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark (.....)

(142)

J. H. Royer

Capt.

MAY 29.

50735309

1912.

since Dec 1. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

I. Neumann

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 7 Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*

since Dec 6 '62. Supposed to

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. A. Hearn

R

, Co. *5*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Submit leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 1, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell



Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Aumann

Co. 8, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

A. e.

for the month of Dec. , 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 _____.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tinsley's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Simons

2678

Neumaust, Christopher

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neinast, Christoph

1877
Newrath

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In the fall of 1862 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the Cavalry Batt'n was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nowack, Franz

2680
Neurath J. R.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 5073 5045
2 0126
3 0831
4 0268
5 0405
6 0591
7 0646
8 0795
9 7654
10 8445
11 8967
12 4427 5004

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J. B. Neurath, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Age *26* years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Dated April 15*

Enrolled: *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

When

Where

By whom *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for United States Service, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 1862, 1862.

Where Fort Smith

By whom Waul

Mustered into service:

When April 1862, 1862.

Where Fort Smith

By whom Waul

Last paid:

By whom Waul

To what time May 1862, 1862.

Remarks Appointed April 15

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. W. Waul

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated July 17, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

Residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas—R. & P. 72474.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul

John A. Waul, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July - Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. A. Waul*

Period *July - Aug*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks: *Abandoned April the 15, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2 Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the others known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were moving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be sent to the Texas Department, where they were organized into an Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion, March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. G. McRae, Major Dist of Tex., on March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. W. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1000 7 1862*, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When *4/10/1862*, 186 .

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *1000 7 1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *1000 7 1862*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Reduced from Corp to Private
Dec. 22, 1862 Spec. Order No 177*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ada, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: *Waul's Legion*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *August 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Thompson*

By whom *Capt. J. H. Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Waul*

To what time *Jan 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the State of Texas by the Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. H. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company, Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Wm. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legibn.

Texas.

B. R. Neerath
Corp, Co. C.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

from 29 in Company B

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Racy

Copyist.

Confederate.

W Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Steurath

Re, Co. *B*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A
R. Steurath

Pt, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. McNeill
1st, Co. 1st, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 11, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(0000)

J. H. Douglas

Copyright

Neerath Joh R.
Pvt., Co. B 1st Batt. Texas Cavalry
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

To All Who Have Concerned. Know The Truth.

side, with gradient to the south. The surface is of moderate

R. Nunnally

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 27 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Fry, of Co. 15th, Reg't Ohio,
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores,
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 27 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20

Reg't

Ohio

Vol.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2681
Hewins, H. H.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 387, 2874

2 8735

3 44738401

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Boys' Marks:

See also

N

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Nevins

Priv, Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Appears on { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April 1864*

Enlisted:

When

Aug. 2, 1862

Where

Caloway Co., Mo.

By whom

Capt. McQuinn

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Dec. 31

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 28, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 200, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were ordered in May into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Hubbard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. H. Nevins

Priv

, Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 9 Oct.

, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Aug. 2

, 1862

Where

Calumet Co., Mo.

By whom

Capt. McGuire

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Arant

To what time

Feb. 29

, 1864.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 25, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been assigned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 200, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

H. H. Hibbard

Copyist.

Confederate.
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

N
P. H. News
P. Co. B, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Calaway County

Residence
Mo

Appears on a
Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated
May 1865.

Number of rolls
58 C. E. M. Laughlin
(6896) Copied.

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Texas Com^r of Pensions
(Source of communication.)

W. H. Nervins,

Willie's Battⁿ (Name.)

Co. 2^d, Reg't Tex Cos.

Records show him as private
Willie's Cos. Battⁿ, Willie's
Texas Legion.

Enl. Aug 2/62, Calaway Co., Mo.
& shown present on my R
for Sept & Oct, 1864, latest
in file.

Records of our records show him
as of Co's name only,

Prisoner Calaway (Callaway)
Co. Mo. surrendered with
Battⁿ at Citrouille, Ala.

May 4/65 & paroled at
Macon, Miss May 12/65.

18-15.

1245

J. H. T.

W. H. N.

(Attach this end.)

June 18, 1915.

Respectfully returned to the
Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas, Austin.

The records show that W. H. Nevins,
private, Company G, Willis' Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, C.S.A.,
enlisted August 2, 1862, in Callaway
County, Mo., and that he was surren-
dered at Citronelle, Ala., May 4,
1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss.,
May 23, 1865, his place of residence
having been given as Callaway County,
Mo.

H. J. Ham
The Adjutant General.

2682
New George H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	35593	20
2	3683	21
3	3726	22
4	3862	23
5	3948	24
6	6033	25
7	6118	26
8	6140	27
9	6261	28
10	6328	29
11	6410	30
12	44238335	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

DOE MARK:

See also 1 (McCullach's) Tex Cav

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 1862, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1862.

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When May 8 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom 110 Pay

To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$160.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McUulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their companies were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. M., Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. D. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for , 1862

Enlisted:

When May 8 , 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Waul
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 16, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 186*3*

Where

Waul's Legion

By whom

B. F. Wacker

Period

during the war

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 186*3*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in Willis' Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Attest:

J. S. Burns

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. W. Fenn
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1863*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Evansville*

By whom *B. F. Wood*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Hunt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1862*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1862*, 186 *2*

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *John H. Hunt*

Period *During the war*

Last paid:

By whom *John H. Hunt*

To what time *May 1862*, 186 *2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

John H. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. M. Hume

W. H. Hume, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug. 1863

Enlisted:

When

May 8

1863

Where

Ch. Hume

By whom

B. J. Hume

Period

the war

Last paid:

By whom

May. Paid

To what time

June 30

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

on Pickett

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Hume

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. M. New

Private, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862

Where

Gonzales, Texas

By whom

D. F. Weeks

Period

three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Arment

To what time

Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. J. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Waul

Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862

Where *Arizaville, Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Waul*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Waul

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1874, from an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

Mark:

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. M. Waul
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*4*

Where *Honzalee Tex*

By whom *Capt Waul*

Period *Sept to Oct of the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cpt Waul*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*4*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. S. Shivers

Copy.

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. H. Moore
1st, Co. *E*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Landersdale*
Miss

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(0000)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyright.

2653

New James

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51727459	20
2	8033	21
3	8156	22
4	8645	23
5	8253	24
6	8362	25
7	8481	26
8	8555	27
9	8689	28
10	4423 8386	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James New?
1st

, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

Jan'y 20, 186*2*

Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Jan'y 4*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *W. H. Kelley,*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2*

Where *Near S. Antonio.*

By whom *S. J. Maclean,*

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, *\$35* 100; equipments, *\$20* 100

Signature *James New?*

Remarks: _____

201512-8

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. H. Kelley
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 25*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *11th Jan'y*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*.

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kelley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James New.

Co. 1 | Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*

, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Capt. Kelly.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

W. D. Macklin.

Last paid:

By whom

Rec'd No Pay.

To what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, *\$40* 100; equipments, *\$15* 100

Remarks: *Bounty Pd.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Harwood's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Cavalry Texas Legion in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. Harwood.

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul
Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Sept 10, 1862*

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Calhoun*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the S. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, 1898) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—S. & P. 73274.

Rank mark:

J. H. Ramsey

Copy

Confederate.

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James New,

1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 20, 1862.

Where Gonzalez.

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

H. K. Scott,

Copyist.

Confederate.

22

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James New,
Capt

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Jan 20*, 186

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *Capt Kelly.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Adams

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Feb 28 & March, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Jan 1, 1864.

Where San Antonio

By whom Lieut. Waul

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom W. F. Waul

To what time Dec 31, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Sept 18 Oct*, 1864.

When *Jan 20*, 1865.

Where *Union Station*

By whom *Lieut. McClintock*

Period *3 years war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. F. Young*

To what time *Feb 24*, 1865.

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Left in camp at
Hutch Mills*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Haley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
wood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's)
Cavalry Battalion in the early part of 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1864. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions constituted by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Capt.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

Port, Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Coalbrookdale County
Tex

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated _____, May _____, 1865.

58

1

C. E. McLaughlin
Appx. 1911.

Copyright

Newby, D. O.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Flanders' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Newby, David O.

2600
Neuman,

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Numer, J. B.

3686

Newman James

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	144235159	21
2		22
3		23
4		24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

A Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

James S. Nigman

Plt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Auburn, Miss*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

L. E. M. Laughlin
App'd

2657
Newman Jerome B.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3872448	20
2	4531	21
3	4847	22
4	736890	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Other Names:

See also Jerome Newman, 26 Jan. Card

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jerome B. Newman
Pat. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *County but no pay Recd.*

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company E, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tammont's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

E. B. Smith,
Capt.

(Confederate.)

7

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jerome Newman

But, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 - Aug 7*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged July 28, 1862*

Per special order No 68

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were rejoining in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Rasch.

Captain

1842

1

8
1
1

50727531

Final Statement given.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jerome A. Newman

Put *(Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,*
Waul's Legion.)

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity *Harris Co. Texas.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Harris.*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the U. S. & P. Office, War Department, in 1874) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, U. S. & P. Office, 1874.

mark:

EN Booth

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Revised 2nd
Revised, Co. E, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec. 1862*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29*, 1862.

Place *Waul's Legion*

Remarks *Discharged*
Disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. C. Love

Certified to be a liability
of the Government
in the sum of one hundred
dollars and no cents
to John J. Sullivan
of the 1st Cavalry

2

Under Order, 7th Regt.
Camp Nant July 28th

Extract
Special order no 68

X
The ad. Comd. directs
that Private G. Newman
of Capt. Sullivan's Co. E
Cavalry be discharged from
the service on account
of disability.

By order of
J. W. Hunt
Col. Comd.
of the 1st

Recd at 2d. Nov 14th



Army of the Republic of Texas

Certificate of Discharge (X is for)

Josiah Thompson of Captain H. B. Smith's
Company (Co.) Cavalry of the Texas
Army, Abandonment of the Confederate States of
America was attested by the Surgeon
of the Tenth Legion at Galveston Texas on the
10th of April 1862, to be a fit and proper
man - he was born in Ohio is 30 years of age
of Texas is six feet or years old five feet
seven inches high dark complexion blue
eyes, dark hair and by profession has
been enlisted a Soldier.

During the last two years he has been a
Soldier has been sent to the Forty
Seventh Camp near
Date July 26th 1862

✓
Commanding Company

I certify that I have compared and reviewed
the said Josiah Thompson of Captain H. B. Smith's
Company and find him suitable to be
the duties of a Soldier because of -
Physical Inability

✓
E. Randall
Surgeon

Discharged this day of July 1862

Commanding Officer

2658

Newman Jesse

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	37736884	20
2	7251427	21
3	7530	22
4	7876	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book MARK:

See also 26 Tex Cav
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Reim, Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 27, 1862.

Place Camp G. H. R.

Remarks: Discharged.

Disability.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of War, March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

Capt.

(Confederate.)

7

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jesse Newman

Pvt. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 6 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan,

Mustered into service:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Bounty but no pay Recd,

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Routh,

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jose Newman

, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged July 24, 1862
per Special Order No. 65*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Division. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

EN Roath

Copyd.

50727530

50727530

Final statement given.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

N
Jesse Newman
Put (Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Harris Co. Tex.

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 16th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Ex Post,

(CONFEDERATE.)

N

Wauls Legion

Texas

J. Newman
Ort Co. C Wauls Tex Legn

Appears on a

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge *28 July*, 1862.

Date of payment *12 Jan'y*, 1863.

By whom *N. B. Adams*

Remarks:

CONFEDERATE
Confed. Arch. Chap. 5, File No. 111, Page 573

L. E. Jones

Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
For Discharge in the case of
James Newman
Private Co E 1st Regt
Paoli Legion
11-11

Hd Qrs Mauldemon
Camp Maul July 24/62

Special Order
Number 65

III The Col Comdy
directs that Private James
Newman of A Co Sullivan
Co E Camp be discharged
from the service by reason
of disability - final
statements having been
exhibited

By order of
W. Maul
Col Comdy
J. Evans
Lt & Adj



Recd. Ar 9 Nov 14 62

Army of the Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

Jesse Newman of Captain W. R. Sullivan's
Company (E), Cavalry of the State Troops of Texas
Volunteers for the Confederate States of America
has enlisted in W. R. Sullivan's of the State Troops
at Galveston, Texas on the 11th day of April
1862, to serve for three years or the war he was born
in Harris County and State of Texas, is about
five years old, five feet, seven inches high,
fair complexion, blue eyes, dark hair and by
occupation when enlisted a Soldier.
During the last two months the said Soldier
has been unfit for duty
Stotion Company
Date July 22nd 1862

days
✓ W. R. Sullivan
Commanding Company

I certify that I have carefully examined the
said Jesse Newman of Captain W. R. Sullivan's Company
and find him incapable of performing the duties
of a soldier, because of
Physical Debility
✓ E. Randall
Surgeon State Troops

Discharged the 24th day of July 1862.

Commanding Field

2004
Newman, John C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Drummer

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Naiman, John

Newman J. S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sr. & Lieut.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731783
2	1850
3	1944
4	2021
5	2090
6	2172
7	8354
8	8780
9	423564
10	8615
11	44274889
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARKS:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
" 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Newman

3. Sergt. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 20 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Lt. Wade

Mustered into service:

When, 1861.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. A. Newman

To what time April 24, 1862.

Remarks: Re-enlisted time extended.

This company was successively designated as Captain Newman's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is also known as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. The men, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-enlist into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1862. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. C. McRae, Brig. Gen. of Texas, and sent to Asia, dated March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Captain

MAY 21

507 1/2 183

104 1/2

for War. Bounty Paid.
Lt. Surgt May 14 1863
May 29

(Confederate.)

26

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Neumann

2^d Surgt., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee

To what time Sept 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Updtd 1st Surgt May 14 '62

2^d Surgt May 29 2^d Surgt July 29 '62

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. T. Brown

3748 23

50731 959

1912.

Pay due as Private to May
14 '62.

26

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Williams

2^d Sery, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 11 Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19 , 1862

Where

Exposition

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 years or more

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31 , 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. S. Brown

Captain

71

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Newman

2 Supt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov 4 Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Moore

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Neuman

2. *Smith Jr.*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Jan 1 Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Ware

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: *Elected from 2nd Reg't to 3rd
Jan 1st Feb 13 1863.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Neuman

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Newman
Sgt. 2^d Lt., Co. D, {

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. 1 Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Ware

Period

3 years or less

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Graham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
D, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
some Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion, and Artillery, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. S. Newman
Co. 1, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

absent

Station

Remarks: *On detached service since Apr 27, 1863.*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were sent in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 2d Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Newman

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. S. Steman

2nd, Co. *D*, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Velasco*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., in 1862 and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Steman

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Newman
2d Co. B. / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Classified
Jan 11, 1864

Date of election, appointment or promotion, { From Apr 3, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11
Hewson
Rebels, Co. 1, 11th, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roster
of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission Apr. 3, 1863.

Remarks: On Detached Service
to Lavaca Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

W. C. Jeffery

Captain

21 Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

2d Lt. J. A. Newman
2d Lt. J. A. Newman, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(100)

J. B. Douglas
J. B. Douglas

Newman G. S.
2nd Lieut Co D 1st Reg't Texas Cavalry

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Assault Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. S. Newman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *Ed. Newman*, *2nd Lieut of 2nd Regt* of Regt *Maule's Legion* Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Com manding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath — That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John C. Goff *2nd Regt* *Ohio* Vol. *AND PAROLING OFFICER.*

Camp Sidney Johnson
April 10th 1864

J. S. Newman 2nd Lieut
Co E. Timmons Regt application
for 30 days leave of
absence

Approved & Respectfully
forwarded

S. D. Bradley Capt.
Cando Regt.

H. In 2nd Brig 3rd Div
Apr 3/64
appr & forwarded
B. Timmons

Recd Ins 2nd Sub Dist.
Camp Beaumont Tex Apr 7/64
Approved and Respectfully
forwarded.

W. H. Bates. Col.

S. C. 202 Landy & Co

1/6



Camp Sidney Johnson April 1st 1861

Capt C M Mason }
A A A Gen District }
Hq 2nd Div }
}

Sir

I beg leave to make
Application for Thirty (30) days Leave of Absence —
I have been in the Service in the field since the 19th of
October 1861, have never had any Leave of Absence have
never been absent sick was on detached Service Twenty (20)
days in November 1861 Collecting ^{men} of the Legion —

My Reasons for asking this Leave is as follows, My
presence is required for a few days to settle up the
unfinished business of an estate which cannot be done
in my absence. There are other reasons of a private nature
which require my presence for a short time My home is in
Lavaca County Texas Two hundred and Ten miles distant from
this place

J. S. Newman
Sen 2nd Lieut Co E.

Timmons Regt

There are three (3) Lieut ^{and a Captain} in my Company for duty present

Ja B Kemp Capt
Co E. Timmons Regt

Approved and Respectfully
Forward

Ja B Kemp Capt
Co E. Timmons Regt

2691
Newman S

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50751994
2	2144
3	2213
4	8277
5	144214910
6	507132071
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2
Number of personal papers herein 2

DO NOT MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Waul
1st, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured

Remarks:

July 4, 1863.

J. H. Waul
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pre., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 4 Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 1

, 1862.

Where

Hallettsville

By whom

O. P. Preston

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

J. E. Merson

To what time

June 30

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Bounty due \$50

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Major Gen. of Texas and Arkansas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. E. Merson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Newman

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 1862.

Where *Hallettsville*

By whom *O. P. Preston*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

(1862)

Enlisted

(Confederate.)

22

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Newman

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 1862.

Where *Hallettsville*

By whom *C. P. Preston*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. at Magna, Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

76

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Newman

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jan 1, 1862.

Where

Waller'sville

By whom

O. P. Preston

Period

3 years or less

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Major Dist. of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Supplies

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Newman

, Co. *G*,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..., 186 ..

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ragsby

Copyist.

Newman S
Capt, Co. D 1st Batt. Heavy Arty. Ex. Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

S. Kemman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Ed Newman Private of Co H 3rd Batt of Regt Maine Heavy Arty
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

S. J. Hammond

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.
John C. Fry 2d Reg't Ohio Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Newman, S.

Co. D. 1. Batt. Inf. Waule Legion Tex

(11)

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No.

176

Paid the 18th day of Aug. 1863

J Newman Private

Infantry

\$ 2.20 Dollars

(COPY)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of J. Newman
of Company D 1st Regt Infantry Maule's Legion Volunteers
of Company

NAME	RANK	DESCRIPTION							Where Born		Occupation	Enlisted				Last Paid		BOUNTY	
		Age	Eyes	Hair	Complexion	Height	Weight	Inches	State or Territory	County		When	Where	By whom	Period	By whom	To what Time	PAID	DUED
J Newman	Private	31 years of age	Black	Black	Dark	5 feet 7 inches	140 lbs		Massachusetts	Worcester		July 1st 1862	Worcester	Wm. H. ...	1 month	Wm. H. ...	July 1st 1862		

REMARKS:

Received of Newman for his pay and clothing for the 7th day of July 1862 by the ...

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of

Station

Date

Worcester Mass
July 2nd 1862

Signed

as ...
D. ...

The Confederate States,
To

DR.

1862	For pay from June 30 to July 1st 1862	1 day at \$1.00 per month	
	For one of Horse and Arms	days at \$5.00 per day	
	For Clothing allowance		
	For		
	Amount		
	Deduct for Clothing overdrawn		
	Balance paid		

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this ... day of ... 1862

Wm. H. ...
CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER.

RECEIVED at

Capt.

Wm. H. ... this ... day of ... 1862
Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

WITNESS:

Wm. H. ...
Leaves ...

(Signed Duplicates.)

J Newman

2672
Newreath, J. R.

Co. E., Waul's Texas Legion.
Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Newreath, J. R.

Newton,

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nelson, S.

2694
Neymier, F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	32720389	20
2	4997	21
3	4495	22
4	9610	23
5	4714	24
6	9815	25
7	4885	26
8	738397	27
9	8955	28
10	723659	29
11	44053083	30
12	44280089	31
13	49000850	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

M.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Heymiller.

Port. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 17

1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When

June 17

1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Remarks: Reid County but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8th (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. in 1864. One of the battalions, East and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart

(142)

my 5th

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Heintzel

Det (Capt. R. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.)

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Brenham*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1865,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 75674.

Book mark:

Israel Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Nemire

Put; Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*

Where *Brenham*, 186*2*.

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *Mar*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment.*

To what time , 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

John Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N.

F. Heymiller

Part., Co. A,

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When

June 17

Where

Brenham.

By whom

Capt. Bailing

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by E. O. No. 22, Adams Dist of Tex., March and Apr., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. M. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

77.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Weymiller

Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Irish Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Meynier

Capt., Co. A, } 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Brenham.*

By whom *Capt. Balling.*

Period *War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fla., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

W. Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Reynolds

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave
at Brenham.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

James Stewart

W

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Kemmer

, Co. A, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Chr.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ains, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. P. S. S. S. S.

Copyist.

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. F. Heninger

, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 *3*.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st, 2nd, and 3rd, dated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copy

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

11
J. H. Jeffery

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a List
of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.
List dated 1865

Residence

Not dated
Brenham, Texas
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1864. It was reorganized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the A. R. Hattery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copy

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Miller

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

1864

Residence *Brenham, Texas*
Washington Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Also indexed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 | 2 | Tex

Frederick ^{*} Turner
Pn Co A 2 Regt. Texas. S a

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
who escaped from Gratiot Street Prison Branch
Hospital, St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 17, 1864.

Roll dated *not dated*

....., 186 ..

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Received *July 26*, 1863.

Remarks: *From Branch Hospital*

Number of roll:

126

(200)

M. C. Gillean

copyist.

Write nothing above this line.

A. S. O., 10th St,
Mch 22, 1912.

Mr. Snyder.

Card from
Roll 126, (Pop W who
escaped from Gratiot St.
Prison Branch Hosp. St.
Louis, Mo. Feb. 17/64,) Show
Frederick Niemeir
Priv. Co. A 2 Regt Texas, C.S.A.
Captured Vicksburg, Miss.
July 4/63

Rec'd " 26 "

Remarks: From Branch
Hosp.

We fail to locate him.

Can you find anything addtl?

Respectfully

F. Van Vranken
Cdr

7.7. 114 — 151

Fred Niemeir

P. a. Wallis. Aug 7.

Oct 17. 68

Escaped 17 Feb. 64

7.12. 22

Frederick Niemeir

P. a. 2 Tex. Inf.

No. 122 64

Frederick ~~Dr~~

Niemier

P. A. Dralls Texas

Tex.

H. F.

Write nothing below this line.

(Confederate.)

1
John H. ...
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *at Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 15, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

109

(6895)

C. H. ...

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

71

Tex.

Frederick W. Wimmer,
Bot. Sec. Texas Agricultural Ex. A.

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to
October 8, 1863.

Place of residence

Washington Tex.

Complexion

Light

; hair

Sandy.

Eyes

Blue

; height

5 ft. 7 in.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

109

Springfield, Mo.

W. H. Keenecott.

(665)

Copyright.

Niemeyer Jr

Port, Co. *A* *1st Batta* *Naval Brigade*
Regt

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record */*

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amalgam Sheet

Assignment

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

No 62
F. Krieger

RECEIVED
MAY 11 1893

11/11/93

11/11/93

RECEIVED

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 A. D. 1863.

IF IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

F. Niemeyer

Private B. L. R. 1st Reg't. 1st Div. 1st Corps

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th/day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or auxiliary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

F. Niemeyer

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16th day of July, 1863.

John C. Hay

20th
Major

Reg't

4th

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2471
Nichols, F. A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of the Texas Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. The 1st Texas Cavalry Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Artillery and the remainder was transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Johnson's Batt'n Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2 Lieutenant Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Michels, F. A.

5196
Nichols, W. J.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	51726505
2	6212
3	6714
4	6872
5	6913
6	6942
7	7026
8	7149
9	7215
10	7307
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Box Mark:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John D. Fitch
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Dec 1/61*, 1861.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Adm. S. L. Wallace*

Mastered into service:

When *Re-enlisted service*, 1861.

Where *extended for the war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. McKee*

To what time *Apr 14*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Recently Rd. San Furlough*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 15th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(228)

J. D. Fitch Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Waul
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *service in the war*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Lt J. L. Waul

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. M. Allen

To what time

April 24, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. French

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *3 years*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 17*, 1861.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *W. A. Williams*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. A. Williams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186

Enlisted:

When _____, 186 /.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1864*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *March 1864*, 186*4*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *W. G. Waul*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. G. Waul*

To what time *March 1864*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. G. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1864

Enlisted:

When 1864.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug 1 1864* 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 1* 1861.

Where *Uniontown, Pa*

By whom *R. S. Moore*

Period *3 years & the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Mail & Grant*

To what time *Oct 31* 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Enlisted on 19th Dec 1864
at Cedar Point Tex

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. M. Church

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Nativity Missouri

Married or single Single

County of residence Warren

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & P. 12474.

Book mark:

G. W. French

Copyist

2697
Nicholson R. F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Srgt Maj

CARD NUMBERS

1	32726528	20
2	3636	21
3	3538	22
4	3897	23
5	4366	24
6	737559	25
7	4637	26
8	4450	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

1862.

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Valuation of horse, \$ 100, equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: *County Clerk*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and were designated as the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. F. Nicholson

Sgt. May, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted: May 14, 1862.

When Gonzales

Where Capt. Brown

By whom 3 yrs. or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent with 1st
division appt'd July 16/63

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at New Orleans, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Arkansas Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

50723838

S.O. No. 30 from
Capt Browne to SD
Cavy. pay due as private
to that date.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: , 1862.

When , 1862.

Where , 1862.

By whom

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks: App'd by Special Order No 20

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark 1:

W. H. French

Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster, Waul's Legion.
of the organization named at
for

Enlisted: _____ Muster Roll
When _____ named above,

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By paid
to whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority of Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the Mississippi River, the cavalry battalion was sent to the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Command Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from the command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, some of the Artillery Battalion, and was subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1862, the remainder of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion were consolidated March 21, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1862, by S. O. No. 21, Edg. Dist. of Tex., and were designated as the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

1110

...mark;

W. G. Jeffery



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age _____ years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

_____, 186

Nativity _____

Married or single _____

County of residence _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas. — R. & P. 1867d.

Mark:

Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. F. Nicholson
Sgt. Major

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*7*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 6*, 186*7*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *from Co. A. Cav. S. O. 30*
by appointment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ragsdale
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

26 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Nicholson
Sgt. Maj. *W.S.*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sgt. Maj. with 1st Division

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ragley

50737637

12.

*en route to Clarksville
Texas*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Sgt. W. A. Jones, Waul's Legion.
Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

with 1st Division

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Jones
Copyist.

to Monroe, Pa.

Nicholson, M.J.

Sgt. Maj.

Willis Att. Gen.

Subject: Furlough

Title of record: S.O. 213/1

Dept of the West—Johnston

Date: Oct 13, 1863.

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

No. 11

Requisition to Fenger

for 1000 yds

1/2 yds

In March 1863

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For Capt. Nicholas's Regt New Hampshire

2 Regiment

commencing

, 1863, and ending

, 1863.

in the Month of

say for

days.

No. Horses.	No. Mules.	No. Oxen.	Total.	Allowance Corn.	Allowance Oats.	Allowance Hay.	Allowance Fodder.	Total Corn.	Total Oats.	Total Hay.	Total Fodder.
-------------	------------	-----------	--------	--------------------	--------------------	-------------------	----------------------	----------------	----------------	---------------	------------------

REMARKS.

<i>0</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>5</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>-</i>	<i>13</i>
----------	----------	----------	----------	-----------	----------	----------	-----------	----------	----------	----------	-----------

The Quartermaster will issue the above; and I certify on honor that the same is necessary for my own use

R. J. Nicholas

Received, Camp near by Black March 1st 1863. of *T. G. M. Mackin*,
Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. A., the above Requisition in full.

R. J. Nicholas
Regt Major Cal Batt

No. 82.

No. *14* ABSTRACT G. *14* Qr., 186 *3*

Company *Sgt Major*

Requisition for Forage

For *One Horse* 186

Issued *May* 186 *3*

NO. 132.

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of Cavalry, 1st Regt. U. S. Army, for Thirty days, commencing the 1st of January, 1863, and ending on the 31st of January, 1863, at Camp near Fort Mifflin.

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Lbs. of Corn.	Lbs. of Barley.	Lbs. of Oats.	Lbs. of Hay.	Lbs. of Fodder.	CORN.	BARLEY.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
												Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	Pounds of	
	1				31		12				12	372				34	
Required,																	
On hand, to be deducted,																	
To be supplied,																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

A. J. Nicholson Commanding.

RECEIVED, at Camp near Fort Mifflin, on the 1st day of January, 1863, of Captain H. C. ... pounds of corn, ... pounds of barley, ... pounds of oats, ... pounds of hay, and ... pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

For a further copy of this requisition
[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

A. J. Nicholson
Major Cavalry

71110

1118

FORM 82.—(Voucher to Abstract G.)
Requisition for Forage.

one Horse

Sergeant

A. H. Nicholson

in May 1903

2690
Ricks W. B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	52733737	20
2	3395	21
3	4009	22
4	4117	23
5	4226	24
6	4425	25
7	5015	26
8	5264	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 21 years.
Appears on Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:
When
Where
By whom

Mustered into service:
When
Where
By whom

Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred from the Texas Legion, and Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry separated from their command but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department were organized in 1864 into the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. W. Spence
Captain

MAY 23.

50733787

CD
14
0
14

221. for Mar. County
but no pay.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. A. Waul

1st, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. N. M. Edgar, Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

M. A. Waul
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. V. Wick

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for September 1862.

Enlisted:

When May, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. P. A. Dudley.

Period 1 year.

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster

To what time continued, 1862.

Present or absent A. B. ...

Remarks: A. B. ...

Present since Aug. 16, 62.

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. V. Wick

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. N. Wick
W. N. Wick, Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Dec. 1, 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *May 1862*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Payable from*

To what time *enlistment*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. N. Wick
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. A. Mack

Sol, Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *January 26*, 186*2*

When

Where *May 1*, 186*2*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*6*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Present*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stead's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. A. Mack
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. V. Wick

Sgt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 186*2*.

Nativity *Ill.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Macoupin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)
...s Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**
organization named above,

Appears on **Regimental**
of the organization named above,
month of _____ present

for the month of

Remarks:

Date _____

Remarks:

Unlisted men on Extra
About enlisted men accounted for
Texas Legion, consisting
announced in May, 1933
Secretary of
1933, and
as an

H. A. Roebey *over*

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nicks

, Co. *H*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

, 186

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Adm. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Copyist.

7699
Niebuhr Christian

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 55423244
2 3151
3 3522
4 7872
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

JOHN MARR:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. H. Wickelund
Pvt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 14

Where

Austin County

1862

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When

June 20

Where

Camp Waul

1862

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom

No. County rec'd.

To what time

No. pay rec'd., 1862

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Dept. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. H. Royer

Captain

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
Organization named above

for Do less any Muster
Organization named above
enlisted

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent
Remarks

Remarks:

Surgeons Certificate of Discharge upon

• This company was known at various times as
Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas
and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas
It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery,
factory, was organized in May, 1862, under authority
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March
-organized Waul in October, 1862, and then
Battalion of six companies, and then
sies, and two infantry battalions,
fall of Vicksburg and the
Mississippi River and the
members.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions, all serving east of the Mississippi River and the cavalry detached from their command at Vicksburg and attached to the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of its members, who had become separated from Waul's Legion, and were known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, were organized in 1860 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from Company A of the Texas Field Battery and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and the remnant of Company C of the Texas Field Battery were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Book mark

J. H. Royer

Copy

50725151

50725151

1010

ability and special order
No. on 7 day of August.
Claims for pay and bounty
relinquished.

(Confederate.)

H Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Christine Niebeker

Put | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company) Waul's Legion.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Christine*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 754274.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(440)

Copy 101

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Nutcracker

Co. A

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

May 7, 1862.

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks

Discharged disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. 467

Account of his disability
in discharge in the war
of Can. Reiber
a private of Capt. Wickland
Co. D. 2nd Batt.
of the 1st Regt.
Paul Leporel -



Head Quarters 1st Regt. Legion
Camp near Aug. 6. 1862
District
Special Order No. 77

I. The Genl. Comd. directs
that Paul Reiber of Capt.
Wickland's Co. 2d. B. be dis-
charged from the service on
account of disability. Reiber
and his wife are to be
allowed the C.S. for bounty.
By Order of
J. R. Mansfield
Capt. Legion

Head Quarters, 1st Regt. Legion

Army of the Confederate States.

Carl Nebuhr of Capt. H. Wickelands Company of West
Legion of the Confederate States Army, was enlisted by
H. Wickelands of the West Legion at Industry on the
16th day of June, to serve for three years or the present war,
he was born in Germany, is 19 years of age, 5 feet 4 inches
high, fair complexion, gray eyes, light hair and by occupation
when enlisted a farmer. During the time of his enlist-
ment said soldier has been unfit for duty 30 days.

Private Nebuhr has been unfit for duty from
general disability, is evidently sickly.

H. Wickelands
Capt. 1st Regt. Co.
West Legion.

I certify, that I have carefully examined the said
Carl Nebuhr of Capt. H. Wickelands, and find him
incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because
of Physical Debility.

E. Randall
Surgeon
West Legion

* ²⁷⁰⁰
Friebuhr &

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51732451
2	11413
3	1462
4	1400
5	1330
6	1441
7	1552
8	47528491
9	012052
10	052641
11	1156978114
12	117237692
13	254081
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Niebuhr

2 Comp., Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 20*, 186*1*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 2*, 186*1*.

Where *Bellville*

By whom *Mathews*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*1*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1861*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(142)

W. G. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Niebuhr

2 Corp. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr. 2

, 1862.

Where

Belville

By whom

Matthews

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 4

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

Pay received but no pay

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks *Appointed 2 Corp. Apr 4 1862*

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Voigt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

F. Niebrueck
Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

July 8. Aug. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4 , 1862.

Where

Houston Tex

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period,

was

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Corporal till

Aug. 5. resigned

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Michael

, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Houston Tex.

By whom

Capt J. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt A. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Michael

Copies.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Niebuehr
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(642)

W. H. Johnson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted: Jan 1 Feb 1863

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

N | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

F. Niebuhr

Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1864

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt N B Adams*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1865

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Taken prisoner
at Yazoo City Miss July 14/64*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

C.V. | Legion | Texas

F. Niebuhr

1st Co. 1st Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186 .

Where captured *Yazoo City.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet *2.*

R. W. Fish

(589b)

Copyright

14
(Confederate.)
Texas Legion Texas
F. Hiebler
Pvt. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a
Roll of Prisoners of War
captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Mem-
phis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated
Intact
Where captured
When captured
Remarks:
Yazoo City
July 13
1863

Number of roll:
25; sheet 3
O. J. Russell
Copied.

(Confederate.)

H

Lee.

Fredk. Mubler
Out. Co. C. Mulls 1st. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Received *Aug. 3*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 1863.

Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

61; sheet

(1863)

M. Leonard

Copy

(Confederate.)

1
The Union
Pr Co Halls Lyon C. S. & C

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

4200 City - Miss

When captured

July 14, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

M. C. O'Leary
Copy

(Confederate.)

N

Willsrigon Tex

Fred Nintuhr
Pvt Co 6 (Willsrigon

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred
for Exchange Mch
11-1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 143

C. E. McLaughlin
(689) Copyist.

(Confederate.)
John Brown

⁷ Michael
P.O.C. H. H. H. H. H.

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for exchange, in pursuance of instructions received from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

**Roll dated Hdqrs. Camp Morton, Ind., March 4,
1865.**

Where captured *Chaco, Chile, May*

When captured Feb 11, 1863.

Remarks :

Apperossi, Johann & Hanses as
Friedrich Apperossi

Roll No. 166, Fort Delaware, Del., bears the following endorsement which also applies to the men whose names are borne on this roll: "Received Boulware's & Cox's Wharves, James Riv., Va., March 10th, 11th & 12th, 1866, from Jno. E. Mulford, Col. & U. S. Asst. Agt. Exch., Three Thousand four hundred and ninety-nine (8499) Paroled Confederate Prisoners of War, including One Hundred and Forty-three officers, on within Roll. W. H. HAYEN, *Asst. Agent of Exch.*"

Number of roll:

1108 sheet

(b)(3)(C)

W. W. Potter

Copy 4

2701
Riemann Martin

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073502
2	5557
3	5122
4	5220
5	5310
6	5347
7	54713
8	8681
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

= 71

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Martin Wickmann

Priv. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 26, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 26, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom As County recd. No pay recd.

To what time

1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark 1

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Marlin Newman

Co. 1 (Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appoints on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862

Native *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Martin Krumm

Pvt

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31

, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 26

, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command in 1862, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: .

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Martin Hermann

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears *vi.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 26*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *August 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Martin Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

N Waul's Legion. Texas.

Must

Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 26*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent. Sick at*
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The 1st Infantry Battalion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adv. Dir. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Royer

Copies

MAY 29

50735310

1912.

hospital Canton since
Nov 5. as per order
of Surgeon - Randal.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. Niemann
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 26*, 186

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent. Sick at*

(over)
*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

MAY 29.

50735397

1912.

hospital since Nov. 5.
62. as per order of
Surgeon Randale.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

III The name
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 7 Feb , 1864

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Hospital Missions

To what time Aug 31 , 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

H

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Hilman

Co. 1, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. Russell

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

N

2 Legion Texas

N. Neumann

Art. Co. D. 2 Legion Texas

Appears on a

Descriptive List

of soldiers returned to duty

from

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.

List dated

May 14

186 *5*

NOTE: * * * "Ordered to report without delay to the Commandant of Post at Jackson, Miss., who will forward them to their respective commands.

LOUIS A. BRYAN,

Surg'n in charge."

Remarks:

Check mark:

A. S. Andrews

(1864)

200

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

11 22 1863
111 Manman
Pol C D 2 Tex Reg Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Sept 7 - Oct, 1863.

until Oct 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When _____, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Decker

To what time

Aug. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted Sept 15, 1863.

Mark mark:

J. E. Scabi

71

(CONFEDERATE.)

2nd Reg. Inf.

111

Thompson

Sgt. L. J. Thompson

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Apr. 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.
dated Aug. 22, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

June 17, 1862.
Birmingham, Tex.
Capt. Highland
War

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. Decker
Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Name appears in col. of names
Present as M. Nilman

Book mark:

J. Rescabi

(CONFEDERATE.)

71

2 reg

71

Neuman

Col C. A. Decker

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.

for

March & April, 1863.

dated April 30, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862.

Where

Camp Marshall Tex.

By whom

Capt. Mackland

Period

March 1863

Attached to Hospital:

When

Feb. 23, 1863.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Decker

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Present

Name appears in col. of Rec.
Payment as M. Neuman.

Book mark:

Present

(CONFEDERATE.)

72

711

Paul S. Adams

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.,

for

Feb 7 to 21, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June, 1862.

Where

Brenham Tex

By whom

Thickland

Period

11 mo

Attached to Hospital:

When

Feb 23, 1863.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Present

Name appears in col. of Card

Payment as M. Newman

Book mark:

2701-a

Niemeyer, F

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Neymier, F

2702

Niman, J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Drummer

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Naiman, John

Ninast, Christ

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the 2nd Texas Field Battery were transferred to the 21st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form them as Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ninast, Christoph

2704
Timast Emil

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	505131336	20
2	1444	21
3	1344	22
4	0699	23
5	6798	24
6	8444	25
7	8444	26
8	4231813	27
9	737555	28
10	44 27 50 22	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also 16 Tex Inf

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A

E. Timmons

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

July 1862

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

March 20

Where

Breunum

, 186

By whom

Capt Marshall

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Carrington

To what time

July 1

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks

*Transferred from Capt Marshall's
Co. H. Waul's Texas Legion to 24 July*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm Potter
Coytes

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Neimash

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Mar 2

Where

Brenham

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. ...

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. A. ...

To what time

Oct. 1862

, 1862.

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Neimash

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., K. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1862,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. L. Linn

Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan, 1862*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *March 23*, 1862.

Where *St. Louis*

By whom *Capt. Linn*

Period *one*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Linn*

To what time *Dec 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. L. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James

For, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *James & For*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Mar 2*, 1862

Where *Richman*

By whom *Capt. Arnold*

Period *3 yrs war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Arnold*

To what time *June 3*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *At the battle of...*
Since Feb 4. 3

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul
Capt. Co. C.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 23, 1862.

Place Camp Waul.

Remarks from Flournoy's Regt.

by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rasky

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. P. Heinast

Rt, Co. *B*,

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. J. Russell

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pt. J. Seibert
Co. B, /

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., U. S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Seibert

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. mil. private

Co. *12*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

not dated, 186 ***

Residence *Near Berlin*
Washington D.C.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(252)

Copyist.

Confederate.

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1st Co., 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

** Duplicate shown Co B.*

Number of rolls:

88

(6896)

J. V. Douglas
Capt.

Neinark O

Cot., Co. Haul's Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

E. Keimel-

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 2 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I E. Meissner a Private of Reg't 5th

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 2 day of July, 1863.

E. Meissner Private of Reg't 5th Ohio Vol.

Mej
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

3725
Ruswanger, B. V.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 57728812

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20

21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. V. Niswonger

Priv., Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,

Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks *Deserted. This name reported on last muster roll.*

*This company was organized August 28, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, A. & I. O. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. H. Hillard

Copyist.

Nix W B

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n 1st Tex. Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'n and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nicks W B

Noaska. 1st

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Hotipka, John

Noazka. 2nd

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Notipka, Thomas

2709
Noble James M.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50723529	20
2	4606	21
3	4703	22
4	4809	23
5	4941	24
6	5054	25
7	3216	26
8	0268	27
9	136063	28
10	44274754	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____
See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Noble *

27. 37. } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
appears on a attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul Wash-*
ington Co June 13 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Name and entry cancelled

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office—R. & F. 1884.

Mark:

Albrosby

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. Mc
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 21

Where C. Waul, 186

By whom Smith

Mustered into service:

When June 21

Where C. Waul, 186

By whom Smith

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty or Pay

To what time 186

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin H. Blacklock

Captain

Confederate.

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. M. Noble
Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To Aug. 31

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 21

Where

Camp Waul

, 186

By whom

Capt. Smith.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Substitute for C. B.
Wilson June 21, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Aug. 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

27
J. M. Noble

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *absent.*

Remarks: *Detached Service to at-
tend sick left Camp near X*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Edwin B. Blalock

Confederate.

M. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Noble
1 "Sergeant" { Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan. Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 21 1862

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith

Mustered into service:

When June 21 1862

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: Ordered to report to L. H. Hedges on 5th duty Feb 16, 1863
This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. McRae, Major, Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

Confederate.

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul,
Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mich. & Apr.

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 21

1862.

Where

Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Smith.

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Mich. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Absent on duty at
Legion Headquarters.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 8th Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Negrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ala., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Smith

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

May & June, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 21

1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Smith

Period

Last paid

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

In detached service.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar Dist. of Texas, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Absent.
Surrendered at Vicksburg at time
of capture of Vicksburg.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
a military organization which was composed of companies
from Texas and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Edgin H. Black

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of _____, 186__.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186__.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Cav. Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11

11

W. H. Hall

Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Appeared on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Nov 1st*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

81

(0006)

J. E. Douglas

Captain.

Noble James M.
1st Regt., Co. B Cav. Batt. Regt.
7th Div.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Property

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. M. Noble
Sergeant Co B.
Wm. L. L. L.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I

James M. Noble

of Co. B, Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

James M. Noble
1st Supt. Co. B. Cav. 13th.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

day of July 1863.

J. E. Pugh

92th Reg't

AND PAROLING OFFICER

2710
* Noble S. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	50728896
2	8974
3	9034
4	9115
5	9173
6	9904
7	9282
8	44274779
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

See MARK:

See also

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

5 Sept
1862
Appears on

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 17, 1861.
Houston
Hearral

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 12, 1861.
Houston
Ch. Hearral

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Bruntz
But no pay, 1861

Remarks: Appointed 5 September 7 June
Paid due as Private to this day

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. H. H. H.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Hogue
5 Sept, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 186*2*

Where *Meridian*

By whom *J. H. Hogue*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *10 pay*

To what time , 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Appointed 5 Sept 5 pay*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

5th Regt, Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 9 1862* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Aug 10 1862*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Geo. H. H. H.*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. H. H.*

To what time *Aug 31 1862*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Morris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

5 Sgt, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Nov 10* 1862.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *J. S. Marshall*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Brown*

To what time *Aug 31* 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 58, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Marshall

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
1st Regt, Co. B, | Light Artillery.
Appears on | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *James S. Felt* 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Absent
Sent to the Hospital at
Euettman Jan'y 20. 1863

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Historic

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

2d. Maul's Legion Texas.

L. H. Noble.

3d. Co. B. 1st. Batt'n Maul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 1st. Batt'n Maul's
Texas Legion.

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 10, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Harrell.

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Gresham.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: _____

Book mark: _____

(over)

Incid Stewart.

Copied.

Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. D. Noble

Pvt.

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers. }

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186 .

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & F. 73474.

Check mark:

J. W. Morris

Copyist.

71 (Confederate.)
Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Sgt. J. S. Nobles
{ Co. B, Light Artillery,
{ Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(1863)

J. S. Douglas

Copyied.

(CONFEDERATE.)

72
Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.

for Feb 7 to 28, 1863.

Enlisted: dated Jan 1, 1863.

When March 12, 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom W. Sanders

Period 11 mo

Attached to Hospital:

When June 26, 1863.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Present

Mark mark:

Grasabi

(CONFEDERATE.)

71

22nd Inf. 1st Reg. Tex.

at Ft. Milledge
4 Sept. Co. 52 Tex. Inf. 1st Reg.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,

at Quitman, Miss.,

for 71st & 1st Reg., 1863.

dated 22nd Sept. 1863.

Enlisted:

When 71st 10, 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom 71st 1st Reg.

Period 71st 1st Reg.

Attached to Hospital:

When Jan. 26, 1863.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks Transferred to Regt.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

71 2nd Regt. Tex.
Hawkins
Capt. Co. B 2nd Regt. Tex.
Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.,

for Dec 23, 1862 to Feb 7, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Nov. 10, 1862.

Where

Houston Tex.

By whom

W. Sanders

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

, 186

How employed

Last paid

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Present

Book mark:

J. Escabi

No. 600

I, the undersigned, President of the Department having been surrendered by General
the Trans Mississippi Department having been surrendered by General
E. Kirby Smith, U. S. A. Commanding said Department, Major General
E. R. Canby, U. S. A. Commanding Army and Division of
West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn Parole of Honor, that I will not
hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capa-
city whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to
the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged or otherwise released from
the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United
States

Done at Houston, Texas.

this 28th day of June 1865.

Harris Co 24

Progt. C. B. Wauls Legium
S. F. Noble
S. F. Noble
S. F. Noble

Noble Jr. S. J.

Sgt. , Co. 2nd Arty *Maule's Reg't* *1st Div*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

S. F. Hobbs

2-11-1908

2

1908

1908

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

W. H. Tucker *Sergeant* of Co. *B. 1st Regt* *Mississippi Artillery*
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

9 day of July 1863.

W. H. Tucker

20th Regt Illinois
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

5711
Nobles F. S.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Noble, S. F.

7712
Nobles H. C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44233318	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK: _____

See also _____

N (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n. **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

H. C. Nobles
Pvt, Co. *C*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Houston, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated _____, May _____, 1865.

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyist.

Nobly, G. C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Noldy, G. C.

Reel L. 20

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725274
2	5383
3	5482
4	8556
5	8610
6	736818
7	7420
8	44247999
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also O. L. Williams

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. L. Hill,
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enlistment to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 31, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt Harwood.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Harwood's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Fager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their commands while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of War, and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. K. Scott

N. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. A. Noe,
Sgt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above
for Sept & Oct

Enlisted: When July 31, 1862

Where Camp Shaul,
By whom Capt Harwood, 186

Period
Last paid:
By whom
To what time

Present or absent Absent, 186

Remarks: Left sick in La
while on March

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions and Art. dated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., formed Texas Infantry. March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' mark;

W. Harwood.
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Being a substitute for (P)
William L. H. (Waul's Legion)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Waul's Company Texas Mounted Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to Ad (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to return to the Army of the Tennessee in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion, and is appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. W. Ramsey

Copy

6th March 1812
31st July 1812
Wm. Williams
Bury.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John H. Waul

John H. Waul, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 28 to May 1, 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 31, 1864*

Where *Camp Union*

By whom *Capt. Harwood*

Period *1 year or war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. Harwood*

To what time *May 1, 1864*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent:

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
rison's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's)
Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, and then consisted of a cavalry
and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving Yorkburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company
F, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

J. A. Ramsey
Private

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. J. H. Co.
Regt., Co. 1,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 31*, 1862.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Given By enlistment.*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2d Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. L. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Per *Howe*, Co. F, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(Confederate.)

N

Car. Texas

G. J. Hall
Priv. Co. 1st Texas Batt Cav.

Residence *Carroll Co. Texas.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of divers companies and regiments (detached),
Confederate States Army, commanded by Major
G. B. Girard, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala.,
by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Meridian, Miss., May 10, 1865.

Roll dated Meridian, Miss., May 10, 1865.

Number of roll:

145

(6896)

H. S. King
Capt.

3715
Nolan Michael J

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Bugler

Bugler

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727334
2	7447
3	7623
4	7836
5	797011
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also m.g. noland 9/nichols Tex Inf
" " m.g. nolan, 26 Tex cav

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Michael J. Nolan
Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *2* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *April 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *County but no pay Recd.*

To what time *186*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks *App. Pay by May 20/62*
Shoppay 46.85

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Beach

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Michael J. Nolan

Bugler, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Appointed Bugler
20th May 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Texas Department, were ordered in 1864 into Beecher's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Michael J. Holman

Butler, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Died at Camp near
Lumpkin Mill October 25, 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Ed. R. R. R.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Michael J. Nolan

Bugler, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Ireland*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fort Bend*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

mark:

E. R. Rosch

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

11
Waul's Legion
Butler, Co. C., , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ariz. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

2715
Nolde, F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Noldy, F.

Nolde, G. C.

Co. C. F. Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Noldy, G. C.

2715
Noldy F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58736137	20
2	6258	21
3	6358	22
4	6460	23
5	7579	24
6	8739	25
7	9210	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

See also

Confederate.

N

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Noldy.

Priv., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When July 22, 1862

Where Camp Haul.

By whom Capt. H. Rigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whitley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Alabama) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Noldy

Pvt, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 22, 1862

Where Camp Harts

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Noldy

Priv, Co. F, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 7, 1862

Enlisted:

When July 22, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. H. Hargis

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent without leave

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hargis's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

on retreat from Rocky-
ford since Dec. 4 - 62

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Noldy

Post: Co. F, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 22, 1862.

Where Camp Maul.

By whom Capt. Hrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Straggled on retreat.

*This company was successively designated as Captain [unclear]'s Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [unclear] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [unclear] Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [unclear] Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st [unclear] Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [unclear] Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

222 222

50736460

1912.

from Rokyford s. Dec. 4

62.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Nold

Priv., Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 22 186

Place Camp Ward

Remarks Gain by enlistment.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Roney

Copyist.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Holey
Re, Co. *F*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their commands and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Dimes

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Dr
F. No - 7

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Return from
Michael leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. Suman

Copyist.

2719
Haldy G. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	31731/31
2	6136
3	1319
4	6232
5	6357
6	6459
7	6513
8	7605
9	7532
10	8738
11	9222
12	723784
13	44279341
14	44245127
15	44280112
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf 924

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. O. Noldy

Priv. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 15, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When

June 15, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom *No bounty and no pay received*

At what time _____, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

[Signature]

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. E. Noldy.

Put

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 15, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment , 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Transferred from

(over)
This company was successively designated as Captain
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Woods Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

July 28

50738176

1912

Co. E. Infantry pr. Special
Order no. July 1 - 1912

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Noldy
Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt Robt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Transferred
to Capt J. Strigley's Company*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

[Signature]

Copies.

612 AVM

50731319

1912.

Camp. July 1, 1862.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. L. Noidy

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, 1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

n

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Noldy

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov.* & *Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862,

Where *Camp Haul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt.*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Noldy

Pat. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 15 , 1862,

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt Voigt

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: On extra duty (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wagley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Scholar) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some members, who had become separated from their command
in 1862, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex-
as, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. Ingraham

Copyist.

222

50736459

1912.

since Feb. 25-63. Sp. O. N.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Noldy.

Put , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 15, 1864.

Where Co. F. Waul.

By whom Lt. Col. Voigt

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without

Order
*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Vicksburg) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A of the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham
Copyist.

50736543

leave s. the reorganiza-
tion. Nov. 1-1863.

(Confederate.)

N. Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. C. Nicks

Put. Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Transferred to Co. D*
Inf.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. C. Molder

Priv., Co. B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 1, 1862

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks

from Co. E. Inf. S. O. 48
by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Bally Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

(444)

Copyright.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. L. Stoley
Rt, Co. *F*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Stowell

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Noddy

Pe

Co. F, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Richard Leare

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas on March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumrell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Melder

, Co. 11, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

In Mexico

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Also informed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not stated*

Paroled *date not stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186

Remarks:

Copy of roll:

30

(30)

Richards

Copyist

(Confederate.)

N Waul's Legion Texas.

T. C. ^xNalla,

Co. F Waul's Tex Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *Not dated*

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1861."

Number of roll:

Sheet *H*

50000;

J. P. Minsley

Copyist

[Faint handwritten notes and signatures are visible across the page.]

Roll of Prisoners of War
in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

When captured July 4th, 1862.

* *Myriophyllum* and a few
G. C. ...

1992

As per my
Copy

Nolley G. L.
Co. D *Maule W. L.*
Reg't
(Confederate.)

11
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>11</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Death Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

No 40
J. B. Keady

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

✓

VECKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15 1863.

WHERE IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

G. B. Haldy Private of Co. *F* 3rd *Regt* *Div. Legion*

I, *G. B. Haldy*, being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or voluntary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. B. Haldy

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16th day of July 1863.

John L. Fry

20th
Major

Reg't

Ohio

Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICER

G. C. Helder
Mall's R.

G. C. Haddy
Mall's R.

H. Co.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15th A. D. 1863.

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

E. C. Kelly *Priv* 5th of Reg't *Miss. Light*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest *W. G. Hicks* *E. C. Kelly*
Capt. Co. P. W. L.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15th day of July, 1863.

C. A. Heath 101st Reg't *Illusion* Vols.
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Norman, Jacob

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Normand, Joseph

2721
Normand Joseph

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725957	2	
2	4015	3	
3	4004	4	
4	4151	5	
5	0209	6	
6	0284	7	
7	737030	8	
8	0235	9	
9	44274742	10	
10		11	
11		12	
12		13	
13		14	
14		15	
15		16	
16		17	
17		18	
18		19	
19		20	

Number of medical cards herein *D*
Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.)

51

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Enlistment
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*
Age 23
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When *June 3* 1862
Where *Capt. Waul*
By whom *Capt. Hogue*
Mustered into service:
When *June 3* 1862
Where *C. Waul*
By whom *Hogue*
Last paid
By whom *No Pay*
To what time *No pay* 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were in the late General Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Texas Legion Texas Infantry.

Rank Mark:

J. H. Morris

Copied

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March to July* 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Transferred to Hayes' an*
Transferred to Hayes' an

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Richard A. Hayes

Copyist.

+

Name appears in column of names
personal circled

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

George H. Morris

Capt, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 4 1862* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 3*, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

B. J. Hogue

Period

Waul

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. H. Morris

(422)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. B. (Timmons)
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

April 9 Dec

1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 3

1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

B. J. Maguire

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. James

To what time

July 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ash, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

For Command
Det

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

John S. ...

1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 3, 1862

Where

Ch. Waul, Tex.

By whom

Capt. J. Hargis

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Morris

1863:

Copyist.

Confederate.)

51 | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. H. Hogue
2nd { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Louisiana*

Married or single

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas. — R. & P. 724274.

Mark:

J. H. Hogue

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos. S. Waul, Co. *B*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Norman

R

, Co. *B*, *at Bath*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. S. call

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

77

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Jacob Norman
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(8206)

J. H. Douglas

Copyright

Norman Josh
Pvt., Co. B, 1st Artillery, 1st Regt. Cavalry, Vol. 1st.
(Confederate.)
Legion

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Roman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. Norman* a *Private* of Co. *B. 1st* Reg't *Miss. Inf.*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1863.

J. A. Fuller

1st Reg't *Miss. Inf.*
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

2707
Norrah, F.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command & Co. In 1864 the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nowack, Franz

2723
* Norrell T. J.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3775/154	20
2	1916	21
3	1993	22
4	2070	23
5	2148	24
6	7687	25
7	8022	26
8	8273	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38
20		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

By NAME:

See also 9 (vouchers) Jan 2nd

Confederate.

71

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. J. Merrill

Priv. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 14, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Ware

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. K. K.

To what time Apr 24, 186 .

Remarks: Reenlisted time Extended for War
Bounty Paid.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 5th Texas Field Battery. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 5th Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Orders, List of the Army, and Art., dated March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(100)

J. Brown

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. J. McNeill

Appears on _____, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When _____, 1861.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*Absent sick in
Savanna, Georgia, Texas.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

J. Brown

Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W

Waul's Legion
J. J. Morrell
Co. D. { 1 Infant
Waul's

Waul's Legion.
1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
organization named above,
Sept 1940

J, Co. D., { Want
appears on **Company Muster Roll**
of the organization named above,
Sept 1907, 1862
Oct 1907, 1862
Nov 1907, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent Ab

Remarks:

Capt. Apr 2
 Absent
 Absent Sick Payette
 Absent since July 15, 1862
 Co. Texas
 Company was successively designated as Captain
 Infantry Battalion, Wool's Texas Legion. It was
 re-enlisted man who had formerly served
 Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
 consisting of Cavalry, artillery &
 War on March 8, 1862.
 was constituted of
 companies &
 served in

marks: *absent since July 15, 1864*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Wool's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Wool's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It was become Wool's "Texas Legion," Regiment Texas Infantry, and subsequently Wool's Legion, consisting of Cavalry, Artillery, and Infantry, in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served with the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wool's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and is apparent to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery, March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st, 2d, and 3d Regts. of Tex. Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark

Bank mark :

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Norrell

Pr. , Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt M. K. K. K.

To what time Apr 24 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent Sick Payette
Co. Texas since July 15, 1862.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of Tex. Militia and Arm., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. J. Norrell

Captain

(Confederate.)

26

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. J. Merrell

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov 1 Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wate

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKem

To what time Apr 24 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick at home
near Brandon Miss. from

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of Tex. Militia and Artillery, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Capt.

MAY 29.

507

70

101

Dec 6 "62 by order of A. A.
Randall.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Waul

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Waul

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKim

To what time

Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*The company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. St. Edgar, Dist of Tex., at Austin, about March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. J. Waul

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11
J. J. Howell
Int. Co. 4.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *July*, 186*2*^x
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N.

Norris

Co. G.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

withdrew leave since Aug 7

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Har Roney

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nowell

Co. G.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Dead

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized as the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

Copyist.

2204
Norrill, T. J.

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the war, the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Norrell, T. J.

Norris,

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry Division. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st and 2d Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Norrell, T. J.

226
Narris, Alfred

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	307314515	20
2	4592	21
3	4662	22
4	4738	23
5	4814	24
6	4861	25
7	4898	26
8	44275890	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also A Narris Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

" " 20 Tex Inf
" " 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11 *1st* *Harris*

1st { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *10 June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Mustered into service:

When *re-enlisted term extended* 1862

Where *for war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKee*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Remarks: *Bounty paid.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were captured in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were captured in the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Harris

Priv., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 14, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Cap Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Cap McKee n

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Cameron's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

U. Harris
Pat, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Milles's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Texas and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

L. H. Martin

(1862)

(Suppl.)

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Martin

Det, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1862, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(449)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John H. Martin
Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Cameron*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Johnson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Rank and mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in May, 1864, into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edmund Morris

Capt.

P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

Nativity

Georgia

186

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Montgomery

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 734274.

L. N. Martin

Copyist

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. L. L...
Co. C., 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

34

(0000)

F. M. ...
Copyright

Norris, A

Co. C 2nd Battle Reg't Heavy Artillery

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. Norris

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY, 9..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Morris a Private of Co. C 213 Regt W. T. L.
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A Morris

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9..... day of July, 1863.

John T. Pry 2d Regt Ohio Vols.
Maj AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2727
Harris, G

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734614	20
2	4740	21
3	4806	22
4	4862	23
5	4425/5089	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

77

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Harris

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, 2d Regt. of Tex. Artillery and Arty, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

71

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Morris

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 11, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the 1st Texas Cavalry. Company
of the 1st Texas Cavalry was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the 1st Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Harris

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cummins

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Timmons's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed partly of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, which was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Sax-
ton, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

L. N. Martin

Captain

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Lincoln, Miss.*

When captured - 60 days, 1863

Remarks:

██████████

100

F. M. Merri

Open

Norris, Geo.

C. F. Timmon's Regt.

Tex. Inf.

See personal papers of

W. E. Smith

, Co. B Mass. Regt. Tex. Cav.

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

This card must not be taken from the file.

Morris G.
Priv., Co. C 2nd Batt. Regt. N. H. Cavalry
(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Reports of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
Q. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Medical Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Health or Effects	Personal Reports
Location	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

Ly. Norris

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *G. Norris* a *Private* of Co. *C2* *Regt 11th*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

John W. Pry

By
May

Reg't

AND PAROLING OFFICER

9 day of July 1863.

Chas. J. Cole

2728

Norris H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5734514	2
2	4571	3
3	4663	4
4	4739	5
5	4805	6
6	4925	7
7	5641	8
8		9
9		10
10		11
11		12
12		13
13		14
14		15
15		16
16		17
17		18
18		19
19		20

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK NAME: _____

See also Henry Norris (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Harris

Pvt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 19*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

by whom *Capt Cameron*

Entered into service:

re-enlisted to term extended to

where *for war*.

by whom

paid:

by whom *Capt McKee*

at what time *Apr 24*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Bounty paid*

The company was mustered at Galveston, Texas, in the month of October, 1861, and was assigned to the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st Brigade, 1st Division, Army of the Gulf. It subsequently became the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st Brigade, 1st Division, Army of the Gulf. The company was organized in May, 1862, and was assigned to the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st Brigade, 1st Division, Army of the Gulf. It was mustered at Galveston, Texas, in the month of October, 1861, and was assigned to the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st Brigade, 1st Division, Army of the Gulf. It subsequently became the 1st Texas Infantry, 1st Brigade, 1st Division, Army of the Gulf.

L. H. M.

(Confederate.)

77

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Morris

Priv

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Gulveston

By whom

Cap Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wilson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to the 1st Artillery Battalion and is reported to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Texas, and Art. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy

(Confederate.)

71

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Harris
Priv, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31, 1866*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. Dept. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Harris

Put, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. McRae, Maj. Gen. Dir. of War, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

mark mark:

L. H. Martin
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. H. ...
Pat, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the two infantry battalions were transferred to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer-

mark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Harris

Pol Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity- Georgia

Married or single Single

County of residence Montgomery

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 134274.

Mark:

L. N. Martin

Copies

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Norris

Rt, Co. *6*, *2*

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

None there.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Williams

Copyist.

2724

Notta, T. C.

Col. J. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Moldy, G. C.

2790
Nowack Franz

Co. *40*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50735725</i>	2
2	<i>5544</i>	2
3	<i>5120</i>	2
4	<i>5218</i>	2
5	<i>5308</i>	2
6	<i>5395</i>	2
7	<i>9139</i>	2
8	<i>47245073</i>	2
9		2
10		2
11		2
12		2
13		2
14		2
15		2
16		2
17		2
18		2
19		2

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

4 HAVE MADE:

See also

Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

N
Frank Newah
Capt. H. Wickland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.
Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:
When *June 17*
Where *Austin County*, 186
By whom *Lieut. P. Schriener*
Mustered into service:
When *June 20*
Where *Camp Waul*
By whom *Capt. H. Wickland*
Last paid *to County recd. No pay recd*
By whom *to County recd. No pay recd*, 186
To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. H. Moore, Det. of Tex. I. Regt. Texas Infantry, about March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry H. Wick

Rank | Capt. H. Wickland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Austin*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862.) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 726274.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

George Howarth

Priv. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186*2*.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Lieut. P. Schwaner*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their companies and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Department of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

71

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Irving Hancock

Priv

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 7 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 17

, 1862

Where

Austin Co

By whom

Lieut Schwander

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. N. B. Adams

To what time

August 31 , 1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Trans Missouri

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut Schwander

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then, consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark

J. H. Royer

Copies

MAY 29.

50735308

1912.

Since Dec 1. Supposed
to be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Fitz Noack

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1863.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Lieut Schwander*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*

since Dec 4 '62. Supposed

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1865, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check, Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50735395

1912.

*To be a prisoner in
the hands of the enemy.*

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Steinath

R

, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 23, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons's Texas Infantry.

O. J. Sullivan

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

N Waul's Legion Texas.

F. Norra K

Cod. Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Nov 8 Dec 186

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provost Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864."

Number of roll:

about 2

J. H. Hensley

Copied

Nowell, T. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Norrell, T. J.

Niebuhr, Frederick

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Niebuhr, F.

733
Ruby David O

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS

1	55725632
2	8056
3	8090
4	8208
5	8327
6	8425
7	8519
8	8578
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Willie H. Ruby
529, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *May 10, 1862*

August 10, 1862

Nativity *Tennessee*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks

*This company was known at various times as Captain Ruby's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Infantry.

†Record made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864, and original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

J. D. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Newby,

Plt } Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to July 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *10th Feby*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Wm H. Kelley.*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Newby's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is now also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Kelley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. O. Newby,
5594 (Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May + June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Feb 4/10
Gonzales.
Capt Kelley.

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Feb 4/10
Gonzales.
J. Peace.

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd No Pay.

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*25* 100; equipments, \$*20* 100

Remarks: *Paydness Private*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. Har, Scott

Copy.

1912

50728090

1912

To June 7, 1891 d. 6th Sept
June 7. (Bounty paid),

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David O. Huey.

544, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Feb 4 10*, 186

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Justice Peace.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid.*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks: *Elected 5th Det 6th*

Regt of Inf.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. H. Scott.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. O. Newby.

Sgt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

Confederate.

21 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. C. Newby.

Sgt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y Feb'y, 1863

Enlisted:

When 10 Feb'y, 1862

Where Gonzales.

By whom Justice Peace.

Period

Superior.

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams.

To what time

31 Dec, 186

Present or absent.

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Othello Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Scott's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1st Div. and 2d Div., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tennessee Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. H. Scott.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Company F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

appears on

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

Feb 28 to May 11, 1864.

listed:

1 of 10, 1864.

where

Gonzales

whom

Justice Peace

period

3 yrs or war

st paid:

by whom

W. L. Waul

what time

Dec 31, 1864.

present or absent.

Present

remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

check mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Confederate.

71

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Ramsey

H. J. ..., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *September*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Feb 11*, 1862.

Where *Texas*

By whom *Justice*

Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. H. ...*

To what time *Feb 27*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(CONFEDERATE.)

N | Will's Batt. | Texas.

D. O. Newby
Sergt Co. F. Will's Tex. Batt.

Appears on a Register of

Ross Hospital,
Mobile, Ala.

Complaint *Syphilis*
Admitted *Jan'y 17*, 1865.
Returned to duty _____, 1865.
Deserted _____, 1865.
Discharged _____, 1865.
Sent to General Hospital *Feb. 6*, 1865.
Furloughed _____, 1865.
Died _____, 1865.
Remarks: *Greenville*

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 2, page

189
152

L. Herrera

Copyist.

2734

Numann, J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Drummer

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Naiman John

2735
*Turner J. B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	35728938	20
2	9014	21
3	0092	22
4	9150	23
5	0208	24
6	9917	25
7	9283	26
8	737041	27
9	44774806	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 2

Rank MARK: ✓

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Hogue
Prof } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Age 34 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 8* 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *R. H. Hargrave*

Entered into service:

When *May 8* 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Hargrave*

Must paid:

By whom *County*

To what time *but no pay* 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. This is known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas Department, were ordered to rejoin Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Fort Fisher March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. M. Hays, Dir. of Tex. Militia, dated March 23, 1864, and named Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Work:

J. B. Hogue

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Winston*

By whom *for General*

Period *list*

Last paid:

By whom *10 pay*

To what time 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

1862:

J. A. Waul
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Det. Waul's Legion

Det, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Det & Co. B* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

J. L. Waul

Period

Three

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Hance

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Tex., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. L. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pub *Waul's Legion*
Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 8 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

J. F. Harrell

Period

2 years or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug 31 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

*Sent to Hospital Germany
Dec 28, 1862*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Thank mark:

J. F. Harrell

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. B. Moore

Priv

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 4 1862

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jan 4 1862

1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Quint J. H. Moore

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Sent to Hospital Canada

Dec 28 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. B. Morris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

N. Maul's Legion | Texas.

J. B. Muner

Co. C. 13. Art. Battr. Maul's Tex. Legion
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 1 Inf. Battr. Maul's
Texas Legion.

for Jan. + Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Harrall

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Erisham

At what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: _____

Josh Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Hogue
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Sept 1st, 186

Nativity

Tennessee

Married or single

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Mark:

J. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Received
Rein, Co. 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Dec*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

check

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. C. Lowe
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

W
J. D. Waul
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Remarks:

Number of rolls:

89

(8994)

J. B. Douglas

Officer

Numer, J. B.

Co B. Artillery Bath Wauke Legion. Tex.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 104

Paid the 18th day of Sept. 1863

J B Name

Private D. C. C. C.

Twenty four X Dollars.

(COPY) *L. B. Hunter*

Private of Company *W D* *St Artelly* Regiment of *Maule Lydon* Volunteers.

L. B. Hunter

He has been in the engagement of Affeniler Dec
at Fort Pembroke from March 15th to 16th
and at the Siege of Vicksburg 1863 also
Paroled prisoner

I Certify that the above is a correct transcript from the records of
 Locksburg
 Sep 11 1883

Signed: S. L. Hall Capt Co B
 Stanley-Harris Legion

at 22 June -

Dr.

Per pay from 1st of July, 1863, to 31 of Aug.
1863 being 2 months and — days, at \$ 12 per month.

24.12.

For use of Horse and Arms, 12 days, at 40 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance,

For

Amount.

2400

Deduct for Clothing overdrawn.

24/11

Balance paid,

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this

day of

156 2

Thompson Garrison

CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER

RECEIVED

Boston

... this

day of

1-113.

Maj. Thompson Hamlin, Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army

Friday

Dollars and

Cents. in full of the above amount

WIKI

(Some Duplicates.)

J. B. Moore

Munier J. B.

Pos. , Co. B 1st Arty

Naval Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. B. Miner

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

1887

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I L. B. Sumner a private of Co. B Liberty Reg't Nathan Dwyer's

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

day of July 1863.

W. H. Miller 20th Reg't Illinois
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

2736
Runn John H.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729401
2	74444
3	7598
4	7681
5	7748
6	7806
7	7878
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 9

See also

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Nunn

But, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 20*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington*

By whom *Thomson*

Mustered into service:

When *May 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington*

By whom *Thomson*

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty & Money Recd.*

To what time , 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Roark

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John M. Munn,
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 13, 1862.

Where

Washington Co.

By whom

Capt. Thomas.

Period

3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received.

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar, Dir. of Texas, Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Independent Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. H. Routh,

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John W. Waul
Put *Co. E,* { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 13*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co*

By whom *Capt. Thomas*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left at Camp near Lumpkin
Miss. Sick October 28th 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Booth

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Waul

Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age
Appears on

years.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Jan 1 Feb

1863

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 13
Washington Co
Capt. Thomas

186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 13
Washington Co
Capt. Thomas

1862

Remarks:

Adams
Dec 31
1862

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly
served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of six com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the
Mississippi-River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery dated March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated March 22, 1864. S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex,
San Antonio, Texas Infantry.

E. H. B. Smith

Captain

N

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John N. Murrell
Det., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When

May 13

, 1862.

Where

Washington Co., Tex.

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Avant

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hest's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. N. B. Adth.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas

J. M. Waul
Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept. 1 1864, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 13

, 1864

Where

Washita Co.

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament

To what time

Feb. 28

, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

E. H. Root

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Waul

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 2 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Washington Co. Tex.

Married or single

single

County of residence

Washington

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

E. H. Roach

Copyist

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Tex. Comr Penit
(Source of communication.)

J. W. Nunn

(Name.)

Willis Tex. Battn

Co. E
A

Reg't

Waul's Legion Cav.

x Waul's Tex. Legion
x was also known as
x Willis' Battn Tex. Cav.,
and John W. Nunn, (also
known as J. W. Nunn), en-
listed as a priv in
Co. E, (not found as of
Co. A), said Waul's
Legion, May 13, 1862
Present on roll for
Sept. & Oct '64, last
on file. —

No P. of W. record.

10-173
2:50

J. V. V.
P. F.
J. V. V.

Should read Willis' Cav. Batt^y of
Waul's Texas Legion, C.S.A.
Records show that Waul's Texas Legn.
C.S.A. was composed two Battalions,
one Cav. Batt^y & one Batt^y Arty.
Nothing additional found for
J. W. Neum. as of said Legion.
10/19/14
1020
Harley
paco

(Attach this end.)

Oct. 19, 1914.

Respectfully returned to the

Commissioner of Pensions,
State of Texas,
Austin.

The records show that Waul's Texas
Legion, C.S.A., was also known as
Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry,
C.S.A., and that J. W. Neum enlisted
May 13, 1862, as a private in Company
B (not found as of Company A), Waul's
Legion, C.S.A. On the roll for Sep-
tember and October, 1864, last on
file, he was reported present. No
later record of him has been found.

H. S. McLean
The Adjutant General.

2797
* Runn William B

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50127402
2	4445
3	71579
4	4682
5	7749
6	7507
7	737007
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein D

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Waul

Put, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul,

By whom Sullivan.

Mustered into service:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Sullivan.

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty, No Pay Recd.

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

E. D. Booth.

(1862)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William B. Murray

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 - Aug 9*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington La*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time .., 186 ..

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Genl of Texas, Mess and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Ch. Beach

(Confederate.)

N

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William B. Munro,

Privt, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Left at camp near
Hamphers Mill sick Oct. 28/62*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. B. Roach,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm B. Munn

Out, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186 *3*.

Enrolled:

When *June 14*, 186 *.*

Where *Washington Co*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *June 14*, 186 *2*;

Where *Washington Co*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186 *2*.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Becht's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Arin, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. B. Beach

(Confederate.)

M

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. R. Nunn,

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co. D.C.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan.*

Period *3 yrs or War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Chas. Booth.

Copyist.

M

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. R. Waul
Put, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Wash-ton La*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Ament*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Roach
Capt.

750000

Feb

Regimental Return

44

44

44

st return among the enlisted men

186

Extra or Daily Duty:

accounted for:

Sick

Copyright

Nunn, William R.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Art'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Art'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Pennington's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Nunn, William B.

Nunwanan, J. C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Drummer

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Naiman, John

2740
* Obermiller J.
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736022
2	6140
3	6256
4	6361
5	6463
6	6345
7	87141
8	8211
9	723800
10	44275189
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Rank MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

30

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Miller
Pvt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 10, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When June 10, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: County paid Due to States \$ 250

This company was successively designated as Captain Miller's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Waul's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, the remainder was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members had become separated from their commanding officer in the Texas-Mississippi Department, where they were attached to the Texas Command Texas Cavalry. Detachment of the Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of the Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry, and is reported to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two battalions were reorganized by S. O. W. at Camp Waul, Tex., in March, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion.

J. A. Ingraham
Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Put *Chermall*, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 10, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Wrigley

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Pike's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chenier
Pat. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 10 , 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book made:

J. A. Ingraham
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Bernier
Pos. _____, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mon. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Obermiller
Pvt. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 10, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

0

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Obermiller

Pos. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1864.

Where Sp. Waul.

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the artillery battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the 2d Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same field battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Det. of Tex. Cavalry and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Inglisham

Copies.

43223.

50730545

1012.

leave s. the reorganiza-
tion. Nov. 1-1863.

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Obermiller

R, Co *F*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were detached in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyright

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Obermiller

R

, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. F. Sinsack

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Crumiller

, Co. 1, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence

Harrie Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ark. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. P. Jefferys

Copy.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Martin
Capt., Co. F, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Present*

John C. Martin
Copyright

Obermüller John

Reg't Co. D 2nd Batt. Texas For Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dec. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Account Sheet

Amendment

Contract

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. Merrill

Col. Waul

Please commence
your work in your Legion at
once (1) Oct 1st to day.

J. J. Reeve

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Pemberton*, *Prov. Secy of Reg't* of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, do hereby, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said parole, this my solemn parole under oath —
I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or any other force in any Port, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor perform any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John C. Pemberton

Given to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 20 Reg't *Ohio* Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2741

Obermiller, John
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Obermiller, J.

x 2742
Obermiller H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736021
2	6138
3	6255
4	6360
5	6462
6	6544
7	738740
8	9212
9	144275194
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Obermiller

----- *Put.*, { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 25, 1882

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. H. Rigley
Mastered into service:

Mustered into service:

When..... May 25, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Hrigley
Last paid:

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment... 186

Remarks: Bounty paid. Due to States # 210

This company was successively designated as Company A of Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Black) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Thompson Regiment Texas Infantry.

Went's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Went by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Went's Legion, which is now known as Went's Battalion Texas Cavalry. General Sherman, who had become separated from their command, was serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Second Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and moved to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry, was detached and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 1st of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tennessee

J. A. Ingraham

Key:

Confederate.



Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Obermiller

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 25, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Strigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Victor's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Cher Miller

Put., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 25, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., Austin and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Hermler

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 25*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command in 1862, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Obermiller

Post., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 25, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Strigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Strigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edm. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Obermiller

Pos., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Mar. 25, 1864.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Polltorn

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. O. Bermillion

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. P. S. M. C.

Copyist.

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. Obermiller

Rt, Co F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detent Case.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Obermiller

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. J. Venable
Co. 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Absent*

J. H. Harris

Obermüller H.

Regt, Co. D 2nd Battery 1st Regt. 1st Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Health or Effects	Personal Reports
Letters	Rank
Release from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Release from Service	Transportation

W. Ohermüller

MOBILE, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

KNOW YE THAT:

[illegible][illegible]

C. E. A. Com manding, on the 4th day of May, —
in exchange, give this my solemn parole under oath
that I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

My dear Mary

to send subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 2 day of July, 1863.

20 Reg't.....
Ohio.....
Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Over

Oche, Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Dismont's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Oppe, Charles.

Ochse, John E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

F. & S. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty. Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Finney's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

2nd M. Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ochse, John E.

2745
Achse John E

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Q. M. S.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724213	20
2	3827	21
3	4330	22
4	3839	23
5	3879	24
6	3906	25
7	3932	26
8	737051	27
9	8206	28
10	44275300	29
11	341060	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 5

Rank Name:

See also 11th Cavalry Tex. Cav

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John E. Ochee

Pat

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 14, 1862.

Bexar

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 14, 1862.

Bexar

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

To what time

In Pay

1862

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: Appointed R. M. Sgt. May 14, 1862

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been mustered in as such. Waul's Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. Army, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Cavalry.

J. O. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John E. Ochei

Co. A, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster* to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Reda.

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

Entry in muster

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1863, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1863. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1863, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

mark;

J. P. Middleton

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. Cohen
C. M. Sgt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for June 30, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where San Antonio

By whom H. B. Adams

Period War

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: App'd. C. M. Sgt. by Gen's Order
No. 8 - June 5 to receive C. M. Sgt. from May 14

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 62, Adams, Dec. 21, 1862, into the 1st Texas Infantry, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Tenth Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. V. chv.

C. M. Sgt.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt. Adams

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: App'd May 14 but C. of for 6th
Aug 22 Absent det. Lawrence San Antonio
S. O. No. 8 Aug 17

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were re-enlisted in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to report to the Texas Cavalry, Company A, which was detached from the command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1864, the command of Company A was transferred to Company B, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were re-enlisted by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, of the 1st Texas Cavalry, and formed the 2nd Texas Cavalry.

W. P. Jeffery
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. Cohen
Sgt. Legation, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 2 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt Adams

Period 3 yrs. or more

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Aft May 14 Due L. & S. for
Clothing 9.22

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams, Dir. of Tex. Forces and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. C. Chee
1st Lt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Capt Adams*

Period *3 yrs or war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Steen's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Техня.

J. E. Oshee

2nd Sept

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt. Adams

Period 3 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

[illegible]

Address:

W. F. Giffery

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Chester
Chas. J. ..., Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Atchafalpa San Antonio Aug 17

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. McCoy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. E. Reese
Comdr. Co.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-

fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. N. H. H. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

W. A. Rorby

C (Confederate.)
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John E. Schaefer,
Q. M. S., Co. , 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Q. M. S. of the Legion.*

Name cancelled

J. J. Harin

(Confederate.)

John C. Chase

2nd Supt. Guards Legion
Residence Bandera Co. Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War,

officers and men of the Confederate States Army.

Roll dated Ref. dated

Paroled at San Antonio, Texas, Oct. 16, 1865.

Remarks:

G. A. Man

Waul's

(CONFEDERATE)

1 Cav.

Morgan's

Ten

John E. Ochs

Art. Co. A, M. E.

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

Apr. 20

1862

Date

Occupation

2 M Sgt.

186

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From

Dec. 16

186

To

Dec. 31

186

Months

Days

26

Rate of pay

25¢ per day

Signature

Remarks:

(CONFEDERATE)

Morgan Tex.

1. C. A. T.

John E. Ochs

Regt. Co. A. 1 T. M. R.

Appears on a RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

Date

Occupation

2. M. S. S.

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From

To

Months

Days

Date of pay

Signature

Remarks:

Jan. 1, 1862
Jan. 31, 1862

31

M. A. P. K. A. V.

(CONFEDERATE)

Morgan

Tex.

John E. Cobbs

Prt. Co. A. 1 T.M.R.

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

at Frederickburg Tex

Date

Occupation

2 M 38

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

FROM

To

Months

Days

Jan. 1

Jan. 31

31

1862

1862

Rate of pay

Signature

Remarks:

25 & DOW ADV

(CONFEDERATE)

1 Cav.

Tex.

John E. Ochoa

1 Tex. Mtd. Rifles

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

Apr. 20

1862

Date

1862

Occupation

Q. M. Sgt.

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From

Mar. 1

1862

Mar. 31

1862

Months

Days

46

Rate of pay

25 c per day

Signature

Remarks:

May 1

(CONFEDERATE) ,

Morgan

1 Cav. (Ind. Arty.)

Tex.

John B. Chas.

Rvt. Co. A. 1 Tex. M. Rifles

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for *M* *Apr. 20* 1864

at Fredericksburg Tex

Date 1864

Occupation *A M Sgt.*

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From *Feb. 1* 1862

To *Feb. 28* 1862

Months

Days *42*

Date of pay *25 Apr. day*

Signature

Remarks:

May 1

O.R.D.
L.E.F.

WAR DEPARTMENT,
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE,
WASHINGTON, Apr. 19, 1922.

Respectfully returned to
Mrs W.N. Grafins,

4701 Rusk Ave.,
Houston, Texas.

(*) with the information that records show R.E. Murphy, (also shown as Robt.E.) listed Oct. 29, 1861 at Hartsville, M.R. for Jan & Feb 1865 (only one on file) shows him present.

He was captured at Chestnut River, Jan. 7, 1863, sent to City Point, James River, Jan. 27, 1863 and sent to Fort-ress Monroe Jan. 31, 1863 by order of Gen. Schenck. No later record found.

John E. Oohse, Pvt. & Q.M., Sgt. Co. A, Waul's Tex. Legion, C.S.A. (not found as of Tenn. C.S.A.) enlisted May 14/62 at Bexar. He was captured at Vicksburg, Miss. July 4, 1863 and paroled there July 9, 63. Is shown also on Prisoners of War roll not dated at San Antonio, Tex. Oct. 16, 1865.

Actg. The Adjutant General.

for
A.G.O.
A.G.O.

Osche John E.
2nd M. Inf. Co. Wauley Tex Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

2
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>2</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

[illegible]

No. 2

Address Capt. Francis M. Davis of the 1st
Cavalry, Texas JUNE 16th 1865.

John E. Cecher Jr. 2nd Sgt. Company W. and
Sergeant C. B. A., residing in
Bandera Co. Texas

having been, with the approval of
the proper authorities, paroled, is permitted to return to his home, not to be disturbed by the United States Authorities, so long
as he observes his parole and the laws in force where he may reside.

By order of

Nesley Merritt
MAJOR GENERAL U. S. A.
Antony R. ...
Capt. ... Brig. Gen. and Provost Marshal General

956

J. E. Ochse

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John E. Vahoe a Private of Wash Reit Texas Legion

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms

of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John E. Vahoe Private Reit Texas Legion

4th day of July 1863.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

John D. May 20th Reg't Chie Vols.
Mayor AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Swanton, B. R.

Dehne, John G.
Q. M. Surgt. Maine State Hosp.

Form No. 22.

No. 14 ABSTRACT B. 3^d Qr. 1868

B. M. Harrington

Dollars 10 ²⁰
100

Paid 13.50, 1862

103

*Copy of the order referred
to must be filed
Gungo*



The ~~United~~ States,

To

B. P. Lowington

Dr.

1862.

DOLLS. 'CTS.

Sept 27

For

Transportation furnished to Sergt John C. Odum
 from San Antonio to Gonzales.

10 00

I certify that the above account is correct and just; that the services were rendered as stated;
 and that they were necessary for the public service.

H. P. Adams
 Capt. &c. Quartermaster.

RECEIVED at San Antonio Texas, the 17 of September, 1862,
 of Capt. E. S. Adams, Capt. Quartermaster, U. S. Army, the sum of ten dollars
 and _____ cents, in full of the above account.

B. P. Lowington

(DUPLICATE)

Inc. 3 case 44. 181.

June 181.

June 181.

~~The Report of Persons and other
also from S. Thomas in this
Office for the British design
the case~~

Duplicate rolls regd.
one for file with this
You also, the order for
the files of this Office,
Jmld

L

The Comd. Quarter
to John C. Schoen

1862

Apr 24

For services rendered as

Stable in the line for light
at Camp Verde & at Camp near
Fredricksburg from April 1st to April 24th 1862

1862 24 days at 25 cents a day.

(employed 12 hours per day)

Wm. J. H.

100

I hereby certify that the above account is correct, that the services were rendered as therein stated, and that they were necessary for the service.

Approved

J. A. H. Jay

Capt Comd. Party

John C. Schoen
2nd Lieut 1st Regt

1st Regt 5th Inf. 1st Div.

Received at Fredricksburg, Va. April 24th 1862

Capt. W. J. Hill, 1st Lieut 1st Regt 5th Inf. 1st Div.

Dollars, in full of the above account

(Signed in duplicate)

My dear Sir

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 14th inst. and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration.

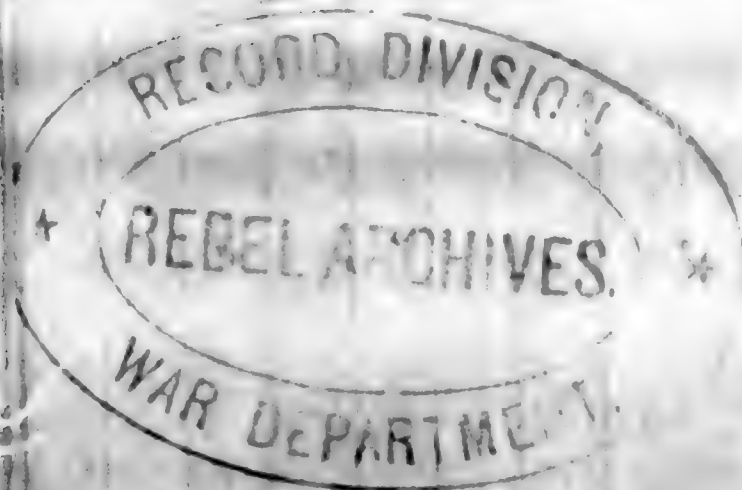
I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Your obedient servant,

Wm. Lloyd Garrison
Secretary of the
American Anti-Slavery Society

No 11 ¹⁰²² 134 of 1862

John E. Chase

paid November 29th 1862 \$83⁰⁰



O The United States
to Sgt John. G. Morse

1862

Nov 25 For Mithage from Camp Waul
to Texas to Pungas Texas while there
under orders (No: 33) 90 miles at 10 cs \$ 9.00
Mithage from Pungas to Texas
Spring M. as for an order (No: 33) "
140 Miles at 10 cs or Miles 74.00

I certify that the account is correct & just, and that the
money has been rendered as above stated and that no
provisions in kind has not been furnished.

Approved, C. J. Waul

Capt. C. J. Waul

Capt. J. G. Morse

Received Camp Rockford Nov: 29th 1862 of Capt
H. B. Adams at C. J. Waul's \$ 2.00
Three Dollars in full of the above account

John G. Morse

John G. Morse

(Duplicate)

O'Connor, Morrice

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

O'Connor, Morris

O'Banner

Co. 10, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507910	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

See Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Corner

1st, Co. D, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayley

O'banier John

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	444258161	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John McConner
Sgt., Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of roll:

55

(6896)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyist.

2749

O'Connor, Morris

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the Battle of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and the remainder was transferred to the 21st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Thomas' Reg. Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

O'Connor, Morris

* *O'Connor Morris*

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	52753941	20
2	4515	21
3	4096	22
4	2154	23
5	4012	24
6	4418	25
7	737035	26
8	7250	27
9	7438	28
10	44274798	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *M. O'Connor, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Morris O. Connor

Pat. } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Apr 28 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *May 17* 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *W. Edgar*

Mustered into service:

When *May 17* 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *W. Edgar*

Last paid

By whom *County*

To what time *at no pay* 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. L. Harris

(442)

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James C. Waul
Prof, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 17, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

H. Edgar

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: *Coming up with the Legion*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Morris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Alfonso C. ...
Det, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1st, 1862

Where

Boonville

By whom

Wm. Edgar

Period

1862

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. ...

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

Historic

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John W. Waul
Sept, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 4 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Nov 17* 1862.

Where *Wilmington*

By whom *Wm. Edgar*

Period *3 yrs of war*

Last paid:

By whom *Sept. K. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31* 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. W. Waul

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Hervey C. Waul
Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 9 Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Dec 17* 1862.

Where *Wichita*

By whom *Capt Edgar*

Period *Wich*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Waul*

To what time *Dec 31* 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Waul

1863.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C. Haul's Legion Texas.

M. O'Connor

Art. Co. B. arty. batt'n Haul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 1 S. f. Batt'n Haul's
Texas Legion.

for Jan. 1st Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 14 , 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom City.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Check mark:

James Stewart

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. 13, Art'y, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion, Co. B, 11th Regt.
Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Attd to Company in the Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and assigned to the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lora

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Connor
Regt, Co. B, *Art'y*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Attached to Company of the Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 54, Regt. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

C

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Morris W. Waul
1st, { Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

J. H. Douglas

O'Connor, Morris
Priv., Co. B 1st. Arty ^{Trans. & Dep't}
Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record ✓
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Assault Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

M. O'Conner

23
18
17

2

1861 1862 1863

1864

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1868.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I. H. Canner

Private of Co. *B. 2nd* Reg't
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John H. Canner

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1868.

J. H. Canner

20 Reg't *2* Illinois
Captain AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-
Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S.
A. Commanding said Department, to Major General E. R. S. Canby, U. S.
A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my
solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Con-
federate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of
America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise
released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the
United States.

Done at Houston, Tex.
this 5th day of June, 1865.
Morris Lamm

..... Morris Lamm
Capt. Co B: 1st Marine Mounted
Batt.

4700
Odum,

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also
an element of Waul's Texas Legion, serving later in Steel's
Cavalry Division. In 1864 the Artillery Battalion became
the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred
to the 21st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were
consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Odum, Walker

⁺Odum Walker

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727403
2	7532
3	7401
4	737005
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

✓ MARKS:

See also 9 (miscellaneous) Tex 2nd

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Put, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 28, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Sullivan.

Mustered into service:

When June 28, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Sullivan.

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty, No pay Recd.

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were quantitated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Roach,

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Walker, Odessa,

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When June 22, 1862

Where Washington, D.C.

By whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died 1st August 1862
at Camp Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Bassett,
Clerk.

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Walker Odum,

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Newton Co. Ga.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Wharton

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 35th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

E. A. R. Smith.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Colonel

Robert, Co. *E*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

g w Love

Copyist.

Oetken, F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cav. serving later in Steele's Command. In 1864 part of the Artillery became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Oetken, Fred.

Ozerman, John

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the death of A. J. Waul, the Cavalry of the Texas Legion was reorganized as Waul's Texas Legion, and the Infantry and Artillery were reorganized as the Texas Legion, and the Cavalry was reorganized as the Texas Legion, and the Artillery was reorganized as the Texas Legion.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ozerman, John

Oglesby Willis

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238160	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Willis Oglesby
Priv, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6304)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyist.

2706
O'Hara John

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3172
2	3249
3	3692
4	3332
5	3425
6	3403
7	3365
8	3243
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Felt

Reid, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Muster-in to date 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt J M Drake

Period 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Hare

Plt. } Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

, 1862

Enrolled:

When

May 2

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When

April 2

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty but no pay

To what time

, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copied.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John P. Waul

John P. Waul, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Sept 10, 1862*
Brenham

Nativity *Ireland*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to John Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Taylor, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. Office.

Mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John O'Hara

Rank, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 3, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Apr 12, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

2 wks

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John O'Hara
Plt, Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Apr 12*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

MARK:

A. B. Mustain

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Waul
_____, Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When _____, 186 2.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186 2.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at _____ time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., _____ and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark: _____

A. P. M. Austin

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *John T. Drake*, 1863.

When

Where *Houston*, 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. F. F. F.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O'Hara

, Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Left Sick En route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Gen. of Tex., 1862 and Art. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Captain

✓ *Ohlmstede* *O*

Co. - , Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30958954	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

6

G. Ohlin: Tede

75, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.* 186*7*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date . 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Ballisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Department Texas Infantry.

A. P. G. Sewell

2758
Ohmstede Theodore

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	31751201	20
2	2903	21
3	1334	22
4	0147	23
5	1347	24
6	0701	25
7	0300	26
8	7627	27
9	7402	28
10	8188	29
11	5477	30
12	5538	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also Thea Ohmstedt, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

0

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

The Journal

Cor, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 5 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 23*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *M. H. Harker*

Mustered into service:

When *May 23*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *M. H. Harker*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time *1*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major, Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. C. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Timmons

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June

July, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

W. Va.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

20206 Potts

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Theodore Christensen

Pvt.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 28, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Lt. Behrmann

Period was

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On Extra duty

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

①

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Theodore Olinsterle

Cor, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 23, 1862

Where Free Store

By whom A. Behrman

Period War

Last paid:

By whom P. H. Adams

To what time May 31, 1862

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks: On Extra Duty

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 23, 1862.

Where

By whom

Period was

Last paid:

By whom

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: See Extra duty in Commission
Sept. by order of Col Waul

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potts

Copies.

May 23

50730597

1912.

since Jan 21/4 -

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1st*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1863

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *May 1st*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *On detached service*

Company B, 1st Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's Legion

50770701

50770701

1912

Since June 25

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thos W. Christian

Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 - 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 23*, 1862.

Where *St Louis*

By whom *H. B. Sherman*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Wm. H. Adams*

To what time *Dec 3*, 186

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks *Abandoned to the service
Cause D. M.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Edgar, Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. H. Adams

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

The Chronicle
Port, Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

in company sent June 24

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Plasky

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Munsted
1st, Co.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

any sent

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became the 1st Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roebly
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

I christened
1st, Co. C., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Commissionary Sept

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooby Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Th Ohlmsted

, Co *B* , / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on duty with Genl Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

No. 222.

Paid *Traders Bank* 1863.

Traders Bank
of the State of New York.

From *May 1* 1863 to *May 12* 1863.

Pay \$ *44.00*.

The Confederate States, Dr.

To *Pay*

For Monthly Pay, from 1861 *to* 1861 *C. S. Army.*

being Months Days, at per Month, DOLLARS CENTS

Deduct, Duo.....

Amount Paid,..... *44.00.*

I certify, that I have Endorsed this Payment on
..... Descriptive Roll.

Private Theodore Smith
Soldier on detached service
in Company 2/10.

John Decker,
Capt. & A. G. 10.

Received, *Albany, N. Y.,* this *5th* day of *October* 1863

from *Capt. John Decker, Assistant* Quartermaster C. S. Army, the sum of
Forty-four Dollars,
being the Amount, and in full of the above Account.

WITNESS

J. H. Smith
(Signed Duplicates.) *Capt. Decker*

J. H. Smith

2759
Ohmstedt, Theo.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmon's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ohmstedt, Theodore

Ojeman, Irvin

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Legion, serving later in Steel's Cavalry Division. In 1864 the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battalion and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battalion. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Thomas' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ojeman, John

2761

Ojeman, John
 Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730070	20
2	0204	21
3	0907	22
4	0337	23
5	0476	24
6	0596	25
7	0702	26
8	8449	27
9	0799	28
10	44275006	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

✓ **DEER MARK:** _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Opheim

Wm, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enter April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 19*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where

By whom

First paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Steell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1863, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1863. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 21, 1863, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Wm Potter

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

San Jernon
John, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 3*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *John T. Waul*

Mastered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Grace*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time *June 3*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Steele's Command March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edm. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. C. Potter

Captain

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

(Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated July 14, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1891) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Spence

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for John Spence, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 186Where Waul's Texas LegionBy whom Capt. J. M. SpencePeriod war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John German
*Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Union*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Steele*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Steele*

To what time *1862*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not State*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgum Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. A. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *November*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Greenville*.

By whom *Capt. Waul*.

Period *war*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*.

To what time *April 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. W. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Waul
Potter, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January & February*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1863

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt John Waul*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt John Waul*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. W. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John J. Waul

Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y - Feby*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Ab. 1862, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Sept. 1862

Period

3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

May 1864

To what time

June 3, 1864

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Batt'n

Copyist.

Confederate.

G

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. C. Geman
Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. ...
Det. Co. 12, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

** Name appears in duplicate as
John C. ...*

Number of rolls

88

(6836)

J. E. Douglas
Copied

Ogemann J.

Co. B 1st Batt. Va. Inf. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Assault Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

1891

1891
1891
1891

1891
1891

1891
1891

1891

J. Hyman

J. Ojeman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY *9* 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *John C. Fry* of Co. *B 1st* Reg't *9th*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or other force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

2d Reg't
May

Ohio

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2756
Oldham J M

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	31725477	20
2	4017	21
3	4074	22
4	4152	23
5	4210	24
6	4235	25
7	4251	26
8	141274757	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9
Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark: _____

See also 15 Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

24
Age 20
Appears on { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment* *1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. B. Smith and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Hogue

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 10 to May 10* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Morris

Copy.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Williams
Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 10 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 31 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Simmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Morris

Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pat *William*
Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1 Jan 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *1 Feb 10* 1862.

Where *Salveston*

By whom *P. T. Marshall*

Period *Peper or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *1 Aug 31* 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgem. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Morris
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1863.

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. of Tex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

REMARKS:

[Signature]

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

(Collection)

1862 | Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

1st March, 186

Nativity

Missouri

Married or single

County of residence

Cherokee

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. 22d and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thimmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

mark:

J. H. Morris

Copy.

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re *Olaham*
Co. *A. L. Garrison*

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1863.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not present

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copy

(Confederate.)

(1)

Artillery Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Ref. 711. (1st. com.)
(Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

22

(22)

J. E. Douglas

Copyd.

Oldham, J. M.
Prov. Co. B. L. H. (12th) Mass. Reg't.
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. M. Oldham

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *S. M. Oldham* a *private* of *Co. B 7th* *Miss. Inf.* Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

S. M. Oldham

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July 1863.

J. Pullen

J. Pullen Reg't *7th* Vols.
AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

2763
+ Oliver G.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50725-78	20
2 5-136	21
3 44238402	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

FOR MARK:

See also G. Oliver. Exchanged with C.S.A.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Oliver

Priv

, Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

, 1864.

, 1862.

July 1

Camp Pratt, La.

Col. Cornett

3 yrs.

Maj. Avant

Dec. 31, 1863.

Present.

*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of six companies of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the company in the latter part of 1862. Company A, A. & I. G. O., was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

H. H. Hildner

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

①

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Oliver

Priv., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862

Where Camp Pratt, La.

By whom Col. Fennett

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Detailed as Transfer
Jan. 1, 64.

*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, 1st Cavalry Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 10, A. A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dir. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

St. W. Hubbard

Capt.

C

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

A. Glover

Det., Co. G, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Opelousas La.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright.

2764
Oliver Samuel

Co. 4, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	32732776	20
2	2845	21
3	2936	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

DOE MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James Oliver

Pr } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston*

Co. Tex. *June 27*, 1862

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 1862

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 1862

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

At what time, 1862

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sgt. W. D. Hicks

Pr. 1, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *first Muster Aug. 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of this command was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C was attached to Company A of the 1st
Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Infantry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Dept. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment.

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. J. Oliver

Pvt

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

, 186

Where

Crockett Tex

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. J. D. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Died Oct 22

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company Waul's Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Waul's Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Major Dep. of War, dated April, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

marks

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

Oliver. L. J.

Pvt. C. Wauls Leg.

(CONFEDERATE.)

REFERENCE CARD.

See Manuscript No. 3474page

Nov. 20/63

died Oct. 23/62

Chicame uga, Tenn

GENERAL INDEX CARD.

This card must not be taken from the files.

6413

Saml J. Oliver Kid

for Capt Hicks Co
1st ^{Ind} ^{Inf} ^{Vol} ^{Regt} ^{Tex}
Texas.

Martha A. Oliver Wid

Dec 30 /62

Dec Jan 19th 1863

broth A & Mrs. Lane 20th /63

A. J. Wares Legl Bar

State of Texas / On this the 6th day of December
Harris County / A.D. 1862 before the Subscribers
a Justice of the Peace in & for said
State & County, personally appeared Martha
Ann Oliver and made oath in due form
of Law that she is the wife of Samuel C
Oliver deceased late of Capt
Tenn W & D Richards Co, Infantry, War of Mexico
and she being the widow of said deceased
therefore she is entitled to all assets of said
and so forth that may be found due to said
deceased from the Confederate States, and
at the same time also appeared John C
Dunagan and made oath as aforesaid
that he knows the said deceased & knows
Martha A. Oliver to be his wife & widow
and the facts sworn to by her are true and
that he is disinterested therein

Subscribed and sworn to before me
before me the day & year above / Martha A. Oliver
J. C. Dunagan

J. Murchison, J.P.

I Kenneth Murchison a Justice of the Peace
in & for said State and County do certify
that I am well acquainted with J. C.
Dunagan who is the Mother to the
above named applicant & know him to be
a credible witness

December 6th 1862

J. Murchison, J.P.

Subscribed and sworn to before me / I hereby certify that J. Murchison above named Justice
Harris County appears before me above affidavit is an acting Justice of the
Peace in & for said County duly elected qualified & commissioned & that he
acts as such and is entitled to full faith & credit

Given under my hand & seal of office at Wickett this
16 Dec 1862

O. C. Albrecht, Clerk of the Court

2^d Auditor's Office

May 30th 63

No returns of Ward's Texas
Rgt in this office

John W. Purson

Dr. Mas. Comoff
July 13th 63

No returns of Ward's Texas
Rgt in this office

RECEIVED
JULY 13 1863
207

Treasury Department, Second Auditor's Office,

THE QUARTERMASTER GENERAL, U. S.

June 20th

1863

SIR:

Please report me the bounty, last payment, clothing, &c., to

deceased, late *private* of Captain *Wicks*

Wards was in Hospital

Company

Very respectfully, &c.,

Alfred, at a Hospital to date of death

Robert

Ch. Dir. Deceased Soldiers

2701
Oliver, G.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Oliver, G.

2765
Ometzhe,
Co. B. Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Cavalry Division. In 1864 the Cavalry Battalion became the Texas Cavalry and the Battalion was transferred to the Texas Cavalry Division. The Infantry Battalions were converted to the Texas Cavalry Division in 1864.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Metzler, Adam

2767
+
Oppe Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30730207	20
2	0909	21
3	0340	22
4	0478	23
5	0598	24
6	0703	25
7	7907	26
8	8470	27
9	41253598	28
10	061053	29
11	2082	30
12	052270	31
13	45719015	32
14	297416	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38
20		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 32 Bad Vols

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ernest J. Gage

C. A., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 5 to June 3*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 1

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt J. C. Stafford

Mustered into service:

When

June 1

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Stafford

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd

To what time

, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Mathews' Company of Volunteers; Captain Mathews' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stock's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. B. Adams, Dir. of Tex. Art. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Gage

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 14

1862.

Nativity

German

Married or single

Single

Residence

Patton

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P., 1867.

Mark:

W. W. Potter

Copy

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James Spivey
Boj, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
 Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,
 for *July 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:
 When *June 1*, 1862.
 Where *Fort Smith*
 By whom *L. P. Smith*
 Period *War*

Last paid:
 By whom
 To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*
 Remarks: *on leave duty*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. T. C. Sherman, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:
Wm Potter
 1862. Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept - 1862

Enlisted:

When Jan - 1862

Where

By whom

Period Nov

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: one of the party

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, and A. M., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Potter
107, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *John A. Potter*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When
Where *Victoria*, 186

By whom *John A. Potter*
Period

Last paid:
By whom *John A. Potter*
To what time *Oct 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*
Remarks: *On duty as Cavalry*
since Oct 20 Order No. 133

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions, who had become separated from their command, were reorganized in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry March 18, 1864. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. O. No. 24, March 18, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

John A. Potter

Copies.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

7 July

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Cavalry, artillery, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After re-organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Cavalry.

W. C. Potter

Copies

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Och

1st, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

None

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timment's Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kiley

Captain

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. C. Appre

, Co. B, 1

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 186 J.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not on leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Artillery Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. Smith

Copy.

Confederate.

6

6 Legion Texas

Chs. Oppen
Pt. Co. B. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Page sheet 8

A. J. Fussell

Copist.

(Confederate.)

(11) 1st Division 1st Div.

Charles (1st) 1st Division

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured

Chickasaw mts.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Received

July 8, 186

Discharged

186

Remarks:



Number of roll:

20; sheet 8

H. R. [Signature]
Appr.

(Confederate.)

C

1 Tex.

Charles Oppe.
Pvt. Co. B, Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Received *July 26*, 186

Discharged *Aug. 7*, 186

Remarks: *Camp Morton, Ind.*

Year of roll:

about *9 M. Leonard,*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

0

Ten

Ensign John
Col. C. B. Ten. Legions 3 & 4

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., August 7, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead,
Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under
instructions from the Commissary General of
Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 7, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 1

L. E. Fehl

Copied

(Confederate.)

O Texas Legion

*Charles H. Speer,
Capt. Co. B. Texas Legion*

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received *Aug 8*, 1863
Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*
When captured *July 4*, 1863
Remarks, charges, &c.: *Enlisted in
32 Ind Vols Sept 23, 1863*

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page *121*

J. Tharion

[Faint handwritten notes, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

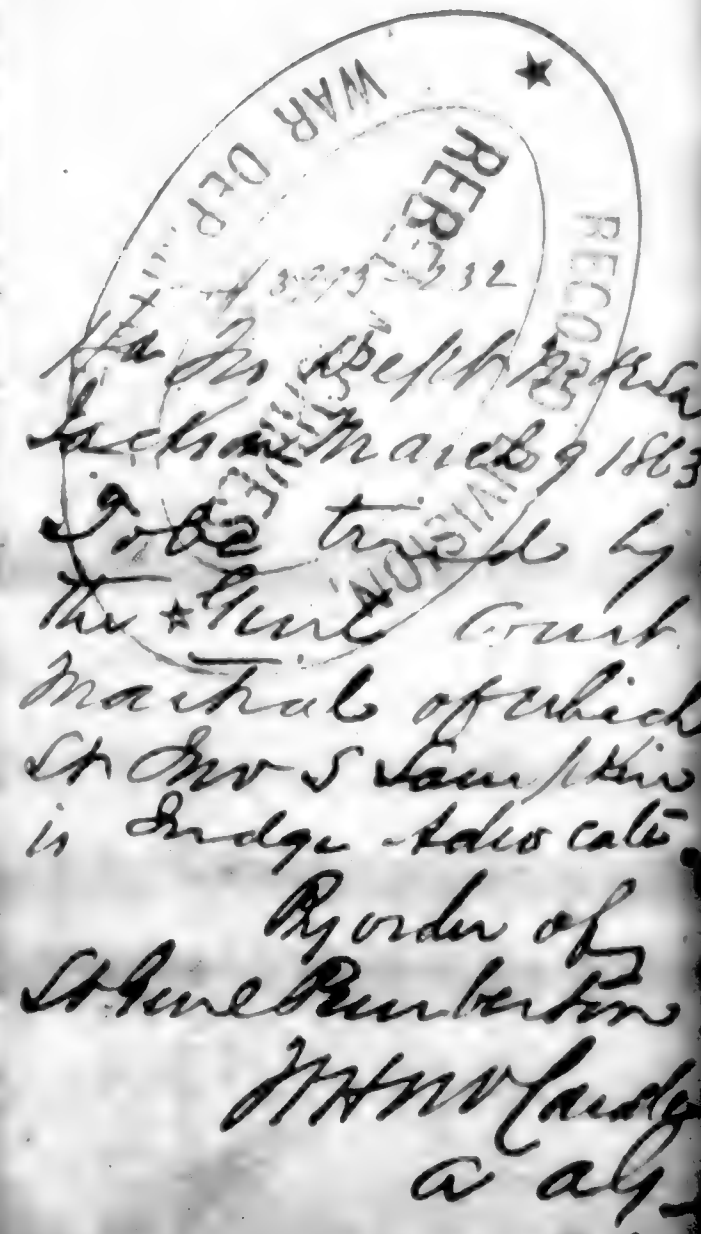
T. M. Webb

Cal. Cond.

Rep. 2 per cent. d.
in above. H. R. 1000

11/12/1911

12



Chen - again 17
of 10. 10. 10. 10. 10.

Chapman - 1880 - 1881

[Faint, illegible handwritten text]

Copy from B. & P. 111

1874



10

100

Orlat, John

Co. 2^d, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arlt, John

7769
Orrell Thomas

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58724216
2	4332
3	4460
4	4369
5	4617
6	4637
7	737116
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thos A. Orrell

Pat { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom No Pay

To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Orrell's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Orrell's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm A Orrell
Capt

Appears on

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 7, 1862.
Washington
Capt Thomas
3 yrs or the war

Remarks:

, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry; Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas A. Orrell

Priv., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Washington, Texas

By whom Capt J. E. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Orrell's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Orrell's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Willis' Battalion, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Cavalry in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Thomas H. Cull

Priv. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Thomas

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copy.

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos A. Orrell

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to May 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Washington Co. Tex

By whom

Capt J. S. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament

To what time

Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
"Waul's" Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
"Howard's" Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Fox,
March 24, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

(44)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. A. Carroll

Pat, Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Detached to North Miss for
Clothing &c Oct 20, 1864.

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.,
dated March 21, 1864, and formed the 1st
Texas Infantry.

J. P. Middleton

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pr, Co. *A*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

Captain

170
Ortes, Antonine

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ortez, Antonio

2771

Ortiz Antonio

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30728940	2
2	9016	21
3	9093	22
4	9153	23
5	9211	24
6	9286	25
7	47253599	26
8	061052	27
9	2085	28
10	052269	29
11	45720140	30
12	697415	31
13	116913	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:
When *April 21, 1862*
Where *Galveston*
By whom *Barracl*

Mustered into service:
When *April 21, 1862*
Where *Galveston*
By whom *Barracl*

Last paid
By whom *County*
To what time *but no pay* 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General West by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two companies were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dept. of Texas, and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Battery.

mark:

J. Barracl

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frederica Ortez
Put, Co. B., Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

April 21, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. S. Hernal

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and Aris, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check MARK:

J. Morris

1862.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Antonio Ortiz
2nd, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 21*, 1862

Where *Salveston*

By whom *J. A. Gervais*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, E. Gen. Dep. of Tex., Ark. and Ala., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Gervais

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Antonio Ortiz
Priv, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 21, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. A. Hearnell

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William C. Waul
Pub, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 21*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lieut. Harrell*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Harrell*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Morris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Antonio Cortez
Priv, { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *39* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

1st June, 186

Nativity

Spain

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Trinity

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

This is a copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas.—R. & P. 75014.

Mark:

J. H. Morris

Captain.

Confederate.

Q 2 Legion Texas
Antony Otis
1st Co. B 2 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

223 sheet 8

(2006)

B. J. C. Tinsall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1
Regiment 1st
Antonia Oates
Regiment 1st, 1st Regiment

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,
1863.

Roll dated

1st dated, 186

Where captured 1st Regiment

When captured July 15, 1863.

Received July 26, 186

Discharged, 186

Remarks:

Page of roll:

Sheet

8 H. H. H. H. H.

App'd.

(Confederate.)

①

104.

Antone Orley,
Put. Co. B, 1st Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186 .

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863 .

Received

July 26

, 186 .

Discharged

Aug. 1

, 186 .

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

Sheet

9 M. Leonard

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Texas

Antonio Oiler
Pr Co 3 Texas Legion C. S. A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., August 7, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead,
Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under in-
structions from the Commissary General of
Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 7, 1863.

Where captured Pickensburg, Miss.

When captured July 7, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Page sheet

M. C. Oiler

Copyist

(Confederate.)

0

Willsrigon Tex

Antonio Orles

Port Co. 13 Walls Texas Rangers

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., who desire
taking the Oath of allegiance.

Roll not dated.*

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Conscripted 15 Sept 1862

Galveston Texas wants to
take the Oath remain North
a loyal man.

Recommended

Certificate shows: "Sworn to before me this 11th day of
Feb, 1863. 1st Lieut. MARK A. HOYT, I. C."

Age of roll

Sheet 5

L. & M. Laughlin

Copied.

(Confederate.)

O Texas Legion

Antonio Oites
Pvt Co 19 Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 8, 1863

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on
Oath January 3, 1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 121

J. Harin

Copied.

(Confederate.)

11 Miller, Sigismund Texan

Confederate

But Co 10th Texas Cavalry

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at
Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 3, 1865.

Place of residence Indianapolis, Texas

Complexion swart; hair gray

Eyes blue; height 5 ft. 5 1/2 in.

REMARK: Captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, refused to be paroled, and asked to take the Oath of Allegiance to the U. S. and be released.

Remarks:

Signature mark

Number of roll:

SS; sheet 2

(6896)

W. J. Spencer

Copyright

2772
Curtis, Antony
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav. Serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ortez, Antonio

2773
Otken Fred

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 30735589
2 36746
3 37557
4 38251
5 3891
6 34754
7 44275032
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 11

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Fred Otken

4 Sqr Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

dated July 19 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 28

Remarks: Appointed July 21, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M. The Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M. The Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., and A. G. O., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark: _____

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. O. Kern

Sergeant, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. S. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no money* 1862

Present or absent *not stated* +

Remarks: *Appointed July 21 1862 Rec-
tulation Shows all sergt's pres- for duty*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st and 2nd Infantry.

mark:

J. Stearns

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

*H. Sergt Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept - 5 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. R. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Beaumont*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Dir. of Tex. Inf. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Fred O'Ken

2 Serg't. E. { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. Army and Adj. Gen. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. O'Brien

2 Sergt Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 .

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time

Dec 31, 186 .

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. G. Cohen

Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 7 Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 18 , 1862.

Where La Grange

By whom Capt. Cohen

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Attached to the Comp. over

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

6344

53735474

1012

by Spec. Order No 27, Feb 29, '64.
Pay due as Sgt. of Co. E, 1 Batt
ended Dec. 31 '63.

2 Battalion.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1. *William A. Hatcher*
 2. *W. A. Hatcher*, Co. 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
 Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Wilkeson, Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks:



(000)

Opinion

Otken, J.
Sergeant, Co. E 2nd Batt. Va. Inf. Regt. 1st Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Loss or Effects	Personal Reports
Notice	Rank
Release from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Release from Service	Transportation

J. Orken

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

To All WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *U. H. H. H.* a *Serjt* of Co. *E 2nd Batt* *W. A. L. L. L.* Reg't *W. A. L. L. L.* Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. H. H.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

J. H. H. *J. H. H.* Reg't *Ohio* Vols,
Mey AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2774
Otte Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5075	0007
2		0203
3		0906
4		0938
5		0475
6		0595
7		0700
8		0797
9		8348
10		8970
11	79	3672
12	1427	5007
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Charles O. Waul
1st Lt., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*
Age *28* years.
Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Date April 5, 1862.*

Enrolled:
When *July 17*, 1862.
Where *Spring Branch*
By whom *Wm. Anders*

Mustered into service:
When *April 1*, 1862.
Where *Houston*
By whom *Capt. Sam. Drake*

Last paid:
By whom
To what time, 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were captured in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Act, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyright

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 47 years, Company C, Waul's Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *June 3*, 1862.

Enrolled:
When *June 3*
Where *Houston*
By whom *Mr. Anders*, 186

Mustered into service:
When *April 1*
Where *Houston*
By whom *Capt. Drake*, 186

Last paid:
By whom *2nd pay recd*
To what time

Remarks:
, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Edgem. Dist. of Tex., and A.M., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Wm. C. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

U
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

✓
x
J. J. [unclear]
(Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 11th

1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

Residence Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to that battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 18974.

Mark:

W. J. Potts

Copy

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

July 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Waul

Copyist

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

0

Charles Oth

Pvt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sep 1 & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When

April 1

Where

Sumner

By whom

Capt S. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

Capt A. L. Linn

By whom

May 31

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

See, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1862*, 186 2

Enlisted:

When *April 1862*, 186 .

Where *Arkansas*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *March 1862*, 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Potts

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John W. ..., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan, - Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1863.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. H. ...*

Period *over*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. ...*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John S. Waul
1st, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July - Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *June 3*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *1st. Without leave since Nov 1/63*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to fall into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. S. Waul

Copies.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

26.000

, Co B

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 186 3

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

Date _____

Place

Remarks:

186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Without leave

Woul's Term

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Smith

OPEN

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Waul
Co. B, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

has 11.

, Co. / Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 .*

Residence

Spring Branch
Harris Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. L. Jeffery

(652)

Copy 1st.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas Ostell
1st, Co. *12*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not listed*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

*Name appears on duplicate as
Chas Ostell

Number of rolls:

82

(633)

John Douglas
Agent

Atty O.

Pvt, Co. *Maule's Tex* *Legion*
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

C. Otte

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 8 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Pemberton*, of Reg't *20*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *8* day of July, 1863.
John C. Pemberton 20 Reg't *Ohio* Vol.
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

5712
Otto, Charles

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Co. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Otto, Charles

✓ Otto William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 30730201
2 0910
3 0541
4 0479
5 0527
6 0515
7 112145112
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Vol, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 5 to Jan 3*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Jan 22*, 186

Where *Washington City*

By whom *John H. Williams*

Mustered into service:

When *Jan 22*, 186

Where *Washington City*

By whom *John H. Williams*

Last paid:

By whom *John H. Williams*

To what time *Jan 3*, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their companies, were sent to the Texas Department. In 1862, the 1st Texas Cavalry, under the command of General Beauregard, was detached from the Texas Department and sent to the Army of the Potomac. In January, 1862, the remnants of the 1st Texas Cavalry, which was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 12, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. McRae, Major, 1st Texas Cavalry, and sent March 25, 1862, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Potter

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Potter
No. 1 (Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Hill,

July 14

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Washington

Remarks:

†This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864, 1865) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Check mark:

W. H. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *J. H. Waul*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *J. H. Waul*

Period *1862*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathustus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathustus' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nathaniel S. S.

Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 22*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt Nathaniel S.*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt A. S.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 21*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *John Waul*

Period *March 21*

Last paid:

By whom *John Waul*

To what time *March 21*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave since Dec. 2/62. Supposed prisoner.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar, Dir. of War, Wash and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. C. Waul

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. C. Pitt

Pvt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 24, 1863

Enlisted:

When Jan. 24, 1863

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Presently left on duty from Roche for a leave Dec 2/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Dist. of Texas, and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm. C. Pitt

Captain

(Confederate.)

O Waul's Legion Texas.

Wm Otto.

On - Waul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

(6894)

J. T. Hunsley

Copies

2777
Owsley Elias W.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50732777

2 846

3 2917

4 2982

5 3045

6 3137

7 4063

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS

See also

Confederate.

(1)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Charles Waul

Plt } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Houston
Co. Tex. June 21, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not Stated, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster, Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where *Crocket*, 186

By whom *W D Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time, 186

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Cavalry Battalion in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment.

J A Ramsey
Sgt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. H. Conley

Priv, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 2 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Orchard Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Cuprildams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detached as transfer*
Aug 31

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Beech's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of Tex. Army and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

(10)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. H. Waul

Det, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 2*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *An extraordinary circumstance
Sept 1/62 by Capt W. D. Hicks*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 22, Major Genl of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. N. Ramsey
Capt, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left sick at Gordon Station Jan 30 by order Capt W. D. Hicks*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Fox, and Adj. Gen. A. M. Gentry, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. H. Waul

Priv, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June & Feb.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 22*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *Capt W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Absent without leave
on the East side of the river*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Gen. of Vol. 1862 and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. A. Ramsey

MAY 23.

50733107

1912.

Mississippi River Sim.
November the 1/63. Dropped
from the role by order of
Capt W. L. Hicks Dec. 31/63.

Confederate.

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Quisley

Re

, Co *F*, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

W. H. Lee

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Russell

2778
Cusley, E. N.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. The best part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cusley, Elias W.

Ousley, S.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and its remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ousley, Elias W.

Overby, L.

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Overby, L.

2781
Overby L

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50781830	20
2	1917	21
3	1945	22
4	2872	23
5	2150	24
6	2238	25
7	8485	26
8	8921	27
9	47243067	28
10	45382068	29
11	351238	30
12	7571	31
13	2931	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also James Overby (Nichols) Sex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. J. (over)
Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Oct 19, 186*1*.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Ware

Mustered into service:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. McKee*

To what time *Apr 24*, 186

Remarks: *Re-enlisted time Extended for Mar. 1862*

County Paid.
This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The two infantry battalions were known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to re-join the Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
E, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command
in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Infantry. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
E, 1st Infantry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Infantry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were mustered by S. O. No. 52, Major Dist of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

J. J. Brown

Copy.

Confederate.

G

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Curby

Pri. , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. T. Ware

Period 1 year on the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Apr 24 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Adj. Gen. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. C. C. C. C.
Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept 18*, 1862

Enlisted:
When *Oct 19*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. F. Thane*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt Adams*
To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick in Hospital
at Holly Springs Miss Oct 28,
1862.*

This company was successively designated as Captain
Burd's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
J. H. and Arn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

1862.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Overby

Pri, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. H. Ware*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave on
retreat from Rocky Ford to Grinnade*

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
E of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions constituted by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Liberty
Pri. Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wade

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
on retreat from Rocky Ford
(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by E. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.,
March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. J. Brown

MAY 29

732150

1912.

*to Grenada since Dec
1st 62.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L.

Oberly

Pri

, Co. D,

{ 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 4 Feb

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 year war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Stopped from the Roll
by order of Col B. Zimmerman.

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in
the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi-River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Copy.

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. Overby

Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

In hands of Federal

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Overby

①

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Rt. Col. J. Overby

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Prisoners of War in hands of Yankees

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

O. Waul's Legion Texas.

L. Overby

Co. D. Waul's Tex Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Nov 10 1864

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1864"

of roll:

J. H. Overby

Copied

(Confederate.)

2nd Texas Legion
James L. Avery
Co. C. 2nd Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

Jan. 10, 1863.

Where captured

Wford Mass.

When captured

Dec. 5, 1862.

When exchanged

City Point Va.

June 12, 1863.

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Armstrong

(Confederate.)

L. Secor
Private 6th Regt. 1st Div.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled* and
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order
War Dept., April 1, 1863.*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,
1862.†

Where captured *Ward Miss*

When captured *Dec 2*

Remarks: *Not sent*, 1862.

Entry cancelled except remarks

*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War. - J. H. THOMPSON,
Capt. Comdg. Post."

† As it appears on the roll.

Number of rolls

68

(1862)

L. Murdoch
Capt.

(Confederate.)

James H. ...
...
...

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Alton, Ill., who have been erased on rolls of
those sent to City Point for exchange.

Roll dated

2nd Sept

, 186

Where captured

...

When captured

Dec 8

, 186

Remarks:

Page of roll:

153

(153)

Approved

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

James M. Lee
James M. Lee
James M. Lee

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Alton Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,
until exchanged.*

Roll dated

Oct 10 1866

Where captured *Confederate*

When captured *June 12 1867*

Remarks:

Signature by each
Name appears in
column of names
James M. Lee

Roll indexed: "City Point, Va., June 21st, 1868. Received from
Capt. B. H. McKittrick, Co. B, 77th Ohio Vol., one thousand and
sixty-six Confederate Prisoners of War for exchange.—J. M.
McKittrick, Capt. Comdg. Post, City Point."

*Duplicate roll and letter filed under 309 H (O. C. G. P.) 1868.
Now that this is a roll of men sent from Alton Military Prison to
City Point, Va., for exchange, June 12, 1868.

Number of roll:

Sheet 21

(1868)

W. M. Lee
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Petersburg, Va.

Complaint	<i>Discharged</i>	
Admitted	<i>June 31</i>	1863.
Returned to duty		
Deserted		186
Discharged from service		186
Furloughed		186
Transferred		186
Died	<i>July 2</i>	1863.
Remarks:	<i>Paroled prisoner</i>	

Conf. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 273, page 147

W. H. Callie

(CONFEDERATE.)

0 Waul's Register Tex

L. Overby

Oct. 6. H. Waul's Egn Tex

Appears on a

Register

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to
Quartermasters, C. S. A.

Receipt filed

, 1863.

No. 1813

Amount \$40.00

Settlement

Remarks:

Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 78

Mo. Ballou

(CONFEDERATE.)

O. Vialls Legion Co. L.
L. Overby
Pvt. Vialls Six Legion

Appears on a

Report of Sick and Wounded

in General Hospital,
at Petersburg, Va.,

for the month of *July*, 1863.

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease *Chronic Diarrhoea*

Date of discharge }
from service, } , 186 .

Date of death *July 2*, 1863.

Remarks:

Book mark:

C. Kline

Overby, L.

Watts's Leg.

Co. H, Watts Tex. Legn.

(Confederate.)

Pvt.

REFERENCE CARD.

See Manuscript No. 2888 page 1

Property of deceased

Dated July 7, 1863

GENERAL INDEX CARD.

This card must not be taken from the files.

Porter, Samuel
2nd Lt. 2nd Tex Legion
Confederate

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

+32-889

- 1
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20

Book Mark:

Rank.

2nd Regiment
Overbay
Co. 2nd Reg't
2nd Division

To

U. S. A. Post and Prison Hospital,
Alton, Ill.

Where captured,

Irving Miss

When captured,

Dec 3, 1862

Disease,

Pneumonia

Received in hospital

Mar 20, 1863

Returned to quarters

May 12, 1863

Died

, 1863

Remarks:

Reg No. 202: No.

Page

78

Ripley.

Copyist.

Overby, Samuel

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command. Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Overby, L.

Overby, Lemuel

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Jackson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Overby, L.

Crinberg, L.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Legion, being later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. The 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and was transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry Division. The 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion were consolidated into the 1st Texas Infantry Division.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Overby, L.

2785
Owens C. J. F.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 3073 4517
2 4544
3 4666
4 4742
5 4815
6 4927
7 4863
8 4627 5088

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Back Mark:

See also Charles F. Owens (Nichols) Tex Inf
" " " " " Van Buren Co. Tex Lt. Art'y

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. J. Owens

1004 Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 18*, 186*1*.

Where *Salveston*

By whom *Capt Cameron*

Mustered into service:

When *ranked term extended*, 186*2*.

Where *for war*.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKee*

To what time *apl 24*, 186*2*

Remarks: *Bounty paid.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their companies, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the artillery battalion was detached from this command some prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the infantry battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, and Act, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. J. T. Cameron

Pot, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for first muster to Aug. 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Cap Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Cap McKee

To what time Sept 24, 1861

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Dept. of Tex., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. J. T. Currier
Pot

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sep 1 & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct, 1861.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Currier

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Currier's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. H. Martin

Suppl.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. F. Curran

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt Curran

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edger, Dist. of Tex., No. 55, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. H. Martin

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. J. C. Waul
Det., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. J. I. Carter

2d } Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Florida*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Colorado*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 12274.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 1 1864

Enlisted:

1864.

When

Where

Oct 18

1861.

By whom

Capt. Garrison

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Millions's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex.,
March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

L. N. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Waul
Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Sept 1st*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *Sept 1st*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(0000)

John C. Waul

Copied.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, U. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any capacity whatever against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the terms of this Parole by the authorities of the United States.

Charles J. Owens Pri. Co. 3d Tennessee Infy Regt

Given at Columbus, Texas, this }
23rd day of July, 1865. }

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Colando, County Texas

Owens, O. F.
Prk., Co. O. 21st La. Inf. Reg't *W. L. Dyer*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

C. J. F. Owens

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY..... 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Pemberton*, a *Private* of Co. *C. 2d Regt. M. I.*
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John C. Pemberton

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton Vol.,
Reg't
John C. Pemberton
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Owens J
Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>522-5556</i>	Exchanged Batt'n CSA
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also *John W Owens H Tex Cav*

Oxford J

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 5573 6020
2 6138
3 6254
4 6359
5 6461
6 6556
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ See MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Ford
Post. {

Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 15*, 186*2*

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. J. Wrigley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 15*, 186*2*

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. J. Wrigley*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Bounty paid*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Octavius Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
Capt.

Confederate.

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. O. Ford
Put *J. O. Ford*, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Oleah's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Heccl's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:-----

(643)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Ford
Pat. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Fort Smith and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(1862)

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas

J. Oxford
Pvt. , Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. *Wrigley*

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. *Adams*

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Abst. sick in Hosp.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ann. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

at since Nov. 5-62
by order of Surgeon.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put J. Oxford
Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15 , 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Hargley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31 , 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Sick in Hosp. Nov. 5-62.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wiley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

60

J. Oxford

, Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 1863.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of T. M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Tinsley's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. R. Durrell

2799
Paap, John

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst Cook Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150729336
150730034
150729532
150737562
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

See also

'Confederate.'

70

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Laake
Asst. Cook, { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom Rec'd no pay or Bounty.

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: * As on roll.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copyist.

(P) Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul
Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 30. years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *married*

County of residence *Brenham*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 1st (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 17474.

Mark:

John S. Stewart
Copy

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Paap

Capt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 22, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period 2 Yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay surrendered.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged for disability July 29.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dep. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Israel Stewart

Copied.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John P. A. P.
Art., Co. A.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29* 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged disability*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

Copyist.

CERTIFICATE
OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the
case of

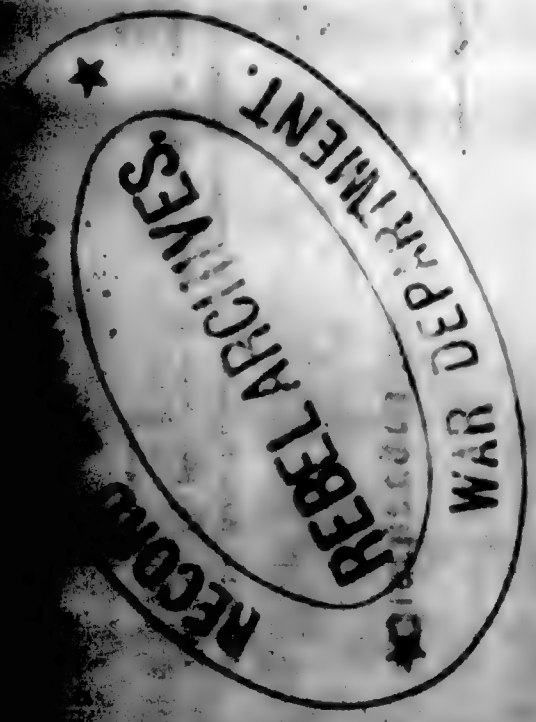
John Rap
Private Co. A. Inf
Man Legion Reg't of *Thos Tol*

Headquarters Man Legion
Camp Man July 20th
Extract
Special Orders No 68.

X. The Col. Comdr. directs that
Private J. Rap of *Co. A. Inf* be discharged from the Ser-
vice on account of disability.
David P. Rap relinquishes all
claim on the f. s. for service.

By Order of
J. R. Man, Sec
of the Legn

Received (A. & I. G. Office) *Man*
186 *2*



REBEL ARCHIVES
WAR DEPARTMENT
RECORDS

ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Johan Paap, of Captain *Balling*
Company, (*A*) of the *Maule Legion* Regiment of Confed-
erate States *P. A.*, was enlisted by *Capt Balling*
of the *Maule Legion* Regiment of *Texas Vols*, at *Breunham*
on the *Tenth* day of *June* 1862, to serve *3*

He was born in *Germany* in the State of *_____* is
Thirty years of age, *five* feet, *4 1/2* inches high, *light*
complexion, *blue* eyes, *light* hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,
Farmer. During the last *two* months *and* soldier has been
unfit for duty *fifteen* days. (Here consult directions to form Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

In my opinion *he* will not be fit
for service,

Station *Camp Maule*

DATE *July 27 1862*

O. S. Balling
Commanding Company.

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said *Johan Paap*
of Captain *Balling* Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1134, p. 246, and directions on Form 12, p. 260, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

venereal virus of legs

C. Randall

Maule Legion

Surgeon.

Discharged this

27th

day of

July

1862, at

Camp Maule

Commanding the Post.

Note 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.

Note 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

County

State

(DUPLICATES.)

BED

10121011

2759
Pain William H

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	53725597	20
2	5686	21
3	5777	22
4	5865	23
5	5951	24
6	6036	25
7	6121	26
8	6194	27
9	6265	28
10	6333	29
11	6413	30
12	44238338	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Sign Name:

See also (McGulloch's) Tex. Cav

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 1

Where Logansport, 1862

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 1

Where Logansport, 1862

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time June 30, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry
Regiment, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas
Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
prior to March, 1864, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to rejoin the command. The two infantry bat-
talions were detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
and 2nd Battalions. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company
G, Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were commanded by S. O. M. in March, 1864, and
were disbanded March 24, 1864, and formed the 1st
and 2nd Regiments.

J. J. Hunt

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William W. Cain

Cain, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Monza*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book 1111111:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1867.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1867.

Where Maryland

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1867.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Extra duty as ~~Hammer~~
Butcher

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Waul
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 5 Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Greysburg*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on Scout*

Since Jan 13 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Waul

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Purn

Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1863

Enlisted:

When

May 3, 1863

Where

Forty aces

By whom

B. J. Weeks

Period

during the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Feb 28, 1864

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Detached Scouting
duty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Sowell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____, 186

Enlisted:

When _____, 186

Where _____, 186

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____
Scouting duty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. H. Laine
1st, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *on detached
scouting duty.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Smith

1st, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to May, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

May 8

186*4*.

Where

Bryant's Texas

By whom

B. J. Weeks

Period

the war

Last paid:

By whom

May 1864

To what time

Oct 31, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the Legion in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the front in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Artillery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Major Genl. of the Army, dated March 25, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. M. Paine
Det, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1863.

Where

Gonzales, Tex

By whom

Capt Weeks

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

May Avant

To what time

Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without leave since Aug. 28/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. S. Henry

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. W. Purn
Pvt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Greysburg Tex*

By whom *Capt Wicks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: -----

J. J. Adams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. Paine

Ret., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *36* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity *England*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Grayson*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1874) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, R. & P. 18674.

mark:

J. S. Harris

Copyist

Confederate.
Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P

W. W. Paine
Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Hinds County*
Miss

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

Number of roll
08
(008)

C. E. M. Laughlin
Comd.

2790
Paine, W. W.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry and Artillery. In 1864 part of the Artillery Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Pain, William W.

* *Painpare* *O*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50729320

9927

9426

9543

9650

9752

9847

50736733

7448

7817

8113

8350

8768

50723463

3552

3602

44274807

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

" *9 (Nichols) Tex Inf*

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Pamparic

1 Lt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

of the organization named above,
for to June 30, 1882

Controlled:

Enrolled: _____
When Oct. 8, 1862

Where Calveston.

Where Calmerton
By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

Where

By whom

Best paid:

By whom

What time _____, 100

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, West's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of ex-enlisted men from Company G, 8th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wash's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Ward by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wash's Legion. It was also known as Wash's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become disaffected from their commander, General Ward, were ordered in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were called in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were called in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command in the summer of 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1863, the remainder of Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 22, March 21, 1864, and were designated as the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

100-443886-1

Jos. Stewart.

1992

Time extended for war
Pay due as private from
Apr. 24 to June 7.
Bounty Paid Elected
1 Lt. June 7.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Dainford^x

1st Lt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity New Orleans

Married or single Married

County of residence Galveston, Texas

Remarks:

Designated as 1st Lt. Comdg.
Co. A. Waul's Legion

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 74474.

Book mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

(V)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Laiparic

1st, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKee.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Elected Lieut June 7/62 pay due
private from Apr. 24.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P. Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Pampaire

1 Lt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

off the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Sept. 30, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in May 1862 to rejoin the Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and prior to March, 1862, subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Cavalry was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery in March, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Texas, dated March 21, 1862, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Paimpaire^x

1 Lt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Signs roll as Comdg Co.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were collected in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and is reported to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Fort Worth, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Each mark:

J. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Painkare

1st, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1863

Enlisted:

When Det. 1, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

John S. Stewart
Captain.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. Painpari

Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Feb. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8 , 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Graham.

To what time Dec. 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were assigned in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. 11, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *June*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. V. Lowe

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

C. S. Sams
1st Lt., Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864; and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Ha. Rogers

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. Painfiere

1st Lt., Co. A, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks A. A. G. M. & A. A. C. S.

2^d Division

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1864

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st _____ Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st _____ Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to _____ Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., _____ and Ark., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

H. A. Racy

Capt.

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. Painpare

1st Lt., Co. A;

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and West, dated March 15, 1864, and formed Wimmer's Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. Painsaire

Capt, Co. A, / 1st Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: *on detached service
since Nov. 28. 1863.*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Painsaire

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Painbare

but , Co. A , / ' Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 186 J.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station Velasco.

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

O. J. D. Small

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. G. Gimpert

1st Lt.

Co. A Inf.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated

Camp Waul near

Brenham Texas June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment

Apr. 28,

1862.

Remarks:

2nd Lt. Co. G Nichols

Regt. Oct. 14, 1861

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. O. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Chainpall

Capt, Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Delaware Tex
Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } from May 23, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. P. Jeffery
Capt, Co. A, 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

not dated, 186

Date of commission *June 1*, 186

Remarks: *On detached service
to Washington D. C.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(540)

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Simpson
Capt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(888)

J. H. Douglas

Original

Painpare O.
Capt. Co. A 1st Batta *Naudio F. L. S.*
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

©. Rainpavé

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I O. P. Hays a Captain of Co. A. 1st Reg't 71st

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

O. P. Hays

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

Jas C Fry

23 Reg't

May

Ohio

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

No. 37 to Retain of
clothing camp & garrison
equipment * 1st. 9th 1862

Yare

Received Camps Rockford Mo the 30th of November 1862
of Capt M. B. Adams the following Camp Equipage

3 three tents Work
1 one Fly
1 Wall Tent

Link. O. Linspire
A. A. L. S.
Waul Texas Legion



Q
Q No 121
Trans Region
Texas
Oct 62

Head Quarter, Waul's Texas Legion
In Camp at Holly Springs Oct 14/62

Special Order }
Number 121 } V F

Lieut. O Panipari A. A. 2nd of
this Command is hereby ordered to proceed to
Jacksons River on business for the Legion -

He will report back to this Head Quarter by the
19th inst.

A true Copy
Lieut. O. Panipari
A. A. 2nd

By order of
J. H. Waul

Col' Comdg Waul Legion S. J.
J. H. Evans adjt.

Voucher, No. 21

Paid the 11 day of July 1866

to the order of C. A.

From the day of 1866

To the day of 1866

Pay, \$ 130.

for cash

For cash Amount, \$ 130.

130

The Confederate States,

To

Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT	Commencement and Expiration		Term of Service Charged		Pay per Month		Amount		REMARKS
	From	To	Months	Days	Dollars	Cents	Dollars	Cents	
Pay—									
For myself,	1-								
For myself for year's service,									
Forage—									
For..... horses,									

\$

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just, that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional ~~five~~ years' service, that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from

and to the

day of

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of

this day of 1862, the sum of

..... 100 Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,

To..... years' service,

(Signed Duplicates)

Forage,

Amount

130-

[Faint handwritten notes, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side.]

Voucher, No. 55

Paid the 11 day of October 1867

to Capt. C. W. Thompson
for 1st Lt. H. A. Lane

From the 21 day of October 1867

To the 1 day of November 1867

Pay, \$ 10.00

To 1 years' service,

Forage, Amount, \$ 0.00

The Confederate States,

To

Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay—	July 1st	1863	1		130	00	130	00	
For myself,									
For myself for .. years' service,									
Forage—									
For .. horses,									
							\$ 130	00	

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from .. Capt. W. C. Carter .. R. I. A. ..

from July 1st 1863 and to the 1st day of .. 1863

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of .. Capt. W. C. Carter .. the sum of .. one hundred .. Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,

To .. years' service,

(Signed Duplicates)

Forage,

Amount

C. P. Paine
Capt. C. A. Luffey 1st Batt
7th Ind. Inf. Regt

1904

10

I have nothing to add. The enclosed
report explains, in passing, "It" so far as it

Map & Campana's, "H" for Hall.

Superior, Texas, Aug. 20, 1881.

July 28 to Aug 10 63 increase, increase.

To the Honored & Thirsty Doctor

2130.

Mar 20 1880

Capitulum

Voucher No 2 ✓

Antigua 16.

Morris Reed

Lt Paimba

Tex Legion

wants Lg

2792
Palm Rudolph

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730211	20
2	0914	21
3	0345	22
4	0482	23
5	0601	24
6	0704	25
7	0801	26
8	8450	27
9	8972	28
10	50723686	29
11	44275002	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein f

BOOK MARK:

See also Rdt. Palm Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

(4) | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel C. Waul

Co., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 3*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *June 4*, 1862

Where *Washington D.C.*

By whom *A. C. Waul*

Mastered into service:

When *June 19*, 1862

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *A. C. Waul*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time, 1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company of Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, the line known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Army of the Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command and sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Infantry Battalion March 15, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Edg. Dist. of Texas, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. M. Potter

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Receipts *Waul*

Pot { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above

Roll dated

Camp Waul
July 14

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

Residence

Waul

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. R. Potter

P

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. C, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
 Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,

for *July - Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 186 .

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *H. P. Pender*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Artn, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Potts

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

W. M. P. P. P.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Waul

For, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov - Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major, Dist. of Tex., and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

1863

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. B. Waul
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June & Feby, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

June 19

, 1864

Camp Waul

L. P. B. B. B.

3 years

C. H. B. B.

June 3, 1864

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent without leave*

Since Dec. 13
*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. Palm

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Adair

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. / 4, Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

not dated

, 186 .*

Residence Near Bellville,
Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*List endorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

1 Battalion.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Inf. Co. 1, Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Confederate forces
Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6800)

Copyright

Palm K.

Priv., Co. B 1st Battⁿ Reg^t 7th Inf^y S^gim

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

7

R. Palm

[Faint, illegible handwriting, possibly a list or ledger entries]

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John de Troy*, of Co. *11*, Reg't *5*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John de Troy Co. *11* Reg't *5* Vol. *9*
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

2793
Palmer, H. S.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr. 2 Lieut 2 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	52728771	2
2	8731	2
3	3995	2
4	4029	2
5	4104	2
6		2
7		2
8		2
9		2
10		2
11		2
12		2
13		2
14		2
15		2
16		2
17		2
18		2
19		2

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also H. Palmer. 5 Tex Cav. - Exp. changed.
Batts C. S. A

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. S. Palmer

2nd Lt., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Mch. & Apr.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct: 29*, 1862.

Where *Brenham, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Killough*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 23, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been assigned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 223, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. H. Hibbard

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

H. S. Palmer

2nd Lt., Co. G, | Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 19, 1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Killough

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Not stated.*

Remarks: *Resignation accepted*
November 1st 1864. (Once)

*This company was organized August 23, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 226, A. & I. O. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hubbard

50728731

1912

* Recapitulation shows Bot:
2 Lot. Present for duty.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

4
2 Lt. J. H. [unclear]
Co. 5, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected |
or appointed, } Aug 28, 1863.

When assigned to duty Aug 28, 1863.

By whose order Col. Waul

On what duty now On duty with co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [unclear] Artillery Battalion was detached from this command [unclear] prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [unclear] Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [unclear] Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. M. notain

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. S. Palmer

Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated Dec 29, 1862, near Mobile Ala

Date of entry or muster into State service,

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service,

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion,

Date and cause of vacancy,

Name of successor

Remarks:

Election

Aug 28, 1863.

Resigned Nov 1, 1864.

Still vacant

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. M. M. M. M. M.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P

H. S. Waul

247, Co. V., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the
war.

Roster dated *Not dated*, 186 .

Date of entry or muster } , 186 .
into State service, }

Date of entry or muster } *Oct 29*, 186 2.
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether } *Elect*
by appointment, election } *Aug 28*, 186 3.
or promotion, }

Date and cause } , 186 .
of vacancy, }

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex.,
N. H. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

Copyright

Edw Willis Carlyle
Oxford Miss
Decr 16 1863

I Certify that the within named
Lt Palmer has been in the house of
about since his enlistment
and is with it leave - and
that there will be no
Commissioned officers in his
Company and that there is
no Commissioned officers
about with leave -

By order of

W Hamrod
Capt Comd of Willis Batt

H. S. Parker
Adj

Wm Malcoms Co
Oxford Dec 1863

Respectfully

Jas A. L. Adams

Per. Genl

of 8th Cavalry Regt
Oxford Dec 21 1863

appears and respects
in the absence of the
Genl Adm.

Decr 16 1863

in the house of
Lt H. S. Palmer

Company of Willis Batt
referred and Respectfully
referred to order -

W Hamrod
Capt Comd of Willis Batt

H. S. Parker

Head of the 8th Cavalry
Oxford Miss Dec 1863

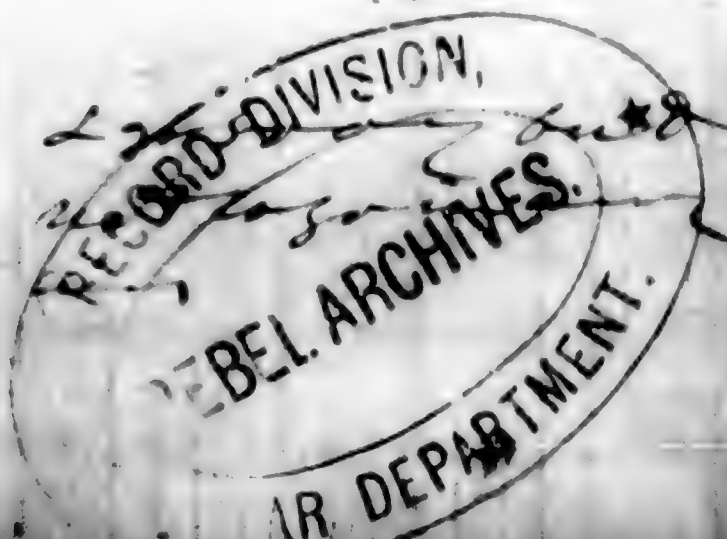
Respectfully

H. S. Parker

Adj

Decr 16 1863

Decr 16 1863



3 Ha Cas Wells Co. Jan 25 1
Exford Miss Dec 13 1863

Col

I have the honor to inform
to you that I am 25 miles from the
that I was enlisted at. From Jan 1862
of October 1862 since which time I have never been
absent from my command with or without leave
prisoner in the hands of the enemy nine days in
rolled camp about two months.

I would most respectfully
ask a furlough leave of absence for thirty days
to enable me to visit my home in Fayette County
Texas - about 750 miles distant - requiring eight
days to go & return. There are three other company
officers present with the company.

Your early attention to this will be most
gratefully remembered by
your obedient servant

H. B. Palmer

is with too

Wells Co. Jan 25 1864

To
Col B. L. Ewell I do hereby certify that the above is and
will be a true and correct copy of the original.

Witness my hand and seal of office
this 13th day of December 1863.

Capt. L. E. Ewell

No. 32.

No. ... *S. H.* ... Abstract G. ... *4th* ... *Qr.*, 1863

Lieut. J. S. Palmer

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For 186

Issued... *Nov. 7* 1863

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses in the service of *Capt. Boffo*
 Company *B. Hillis* *Regiment* of *Cavalry* C. S. Army for *One* days, commencing the *7th*
 of *Nov* 186 *8*, and ending on the *7th* of *Nov* 186 *8*, at *Oxford Miss*

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
<i>Nov 7th 1868</i>	<i>13</i>			<i>13</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>13</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>1</i>	<i>136</i>				<i>130</i>	
<i>Nov 8th 1868</i>												<i>136</i>				<i>130</i>	
<i>Nov 9th 1868</i>												<i>136</i>				<i>130</i>	
<i>Nov 10th 1868</i>												<i>136</i>				<i>130</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at *Oxford Miss* the *7th* day of *Nov* 186 *8*, of *St. J. B. Boffo* Commanding.

For Master, C. S. Army.. *One* ..

pounds of Corn ..

pounds of barley ..

pounds of Hay and ..

full of the above ..

[Stamp in duplicate.]

No. 32.

No. 56... Abstract of 4th Qr., 1863

Lunt Y. S. Palmer

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For 186

Issued.. Nov. 1863

FORM No. 32.

Requisition for Forage,

For Public Horses

Company

(B) 11th Cavalry

of Cavalry

in the service of

Capt. R. C. Coffey

of Nov

1863

and ending on the

8th

of Nov

1863

at

Oxford Miss.

DATE OF REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Males.	Number of Oren.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder. Pounds of	
Nov 8th	14			14	1	14	12				10	168				140	
Required.....																	
On hand to be deducted.....												168				140	
To be supplied.....												168				00	
												168				140	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Received at

Oxford Miss.

the

8th

day of

Nov

Commanding.

Quartermaster, C. S. Army,

One Hundred & Sixty Eight pounds of Corn

of H. M. Cargill.

pounds of Hay and

pounds of Oats

[Signature]

No. 32.

No. 52 Abstract G. H. Qr, 1863

Lieut. N. S. Palmer

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For 186

Issued. Nov. 6 1863

[FORM No. 39.]

Requisition for Forage

Company... *E. H. H. Co. 1st Cav.* U. S. Army for... *one*... days commencing the... *1st*... of... *Nov*... 1863, and ending on the... *6*... of... *Nov*... 1863 at... *Oxford Miss.*

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
<i>Nov. 6</i>	<i>21</i>			<i>21</i>	<i>21</i>	<i>12</i>					<i>10</i>	<i>252</i>				<i>210</i>	
Required.....																	
On hand to be deducted.....												<i>152</i>				<i>210</i>	
<i>Applied for</i>												<i>1000</i>				<i>000</i>	
<i>Received</i>												<i>252</i>				<i>210</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that no part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at... *Oxford Miss.*... the... *6*... day of... *Nov*... 1863, of... *W. H. H. Co. 1st Cav.*... Commanding.
Quartermaster, C. S. Army... *five hundred and twelve* pounds of Corn...
... pounds of Barley...
... pounds of Oats...
... pounds of Hay and Fodder...
... is full of the above Requisition.

Palmer, H. S.
Lieut. Co. G,
Willis Battn.

Subject: furlough

Title of record: S.O. 5

Dept. of Miss. & T. La. - Polk

Date: Dec. 29, 1863.

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Wm. McCallister, Jr.
Halls Mills Sept 19th 1864
Alfred

Respectfully answered

R. M. Corlock

Cal Candy

Ad. Geo. List of the hulls
Mobile. Oct 17 64

Alfred & wife from 2 1/2 5

D. H. Maury 1 1/4 3 5

Miss Geo. Candy

Oct 14 64



F. C. 1
 Dep. of the
 of the
 Immediate

[Faint, illegible handwriting]

2000

1. *Opuntia*
2. *Opuntia*
3. *Opuntia*
4. *Opuntia*
5. *Opuntia*
6. *Opuntia*
7. *Opuntia*
8. *Opuntia*
9. *Opuntia*
10. *Opuntia*
11. *Opuntia*
12. *Opuntia*
13. *Opuntia*
14. *Opuntia*
15. *Opuntia*
16. *Opuntia*
17. *Opuntia*
18. *Opuntia*
19. *Opuntia*
20. *Opuntia*
21. *Opuntia*
22. *Opuntia*
23. *Opuntia*
24. *Opuntia*
25. *Opuntia*
26. *Opuntia*
27. *Opuntia*
28. *Opuntia*
29. *Opuntia*
30. *Opuntia*
31. *Opuntia*
32. *Opuntia*
33. *Opuntia*
34. *Opuntia*
35. *Opuntia*
36. *Opuntia*
37. *Opuntia*
38. *Opuntia*
39. *Opuntia*
40. *Opuntia*
41. *Opuntia*
42. *Opuntia*
43. *Opuntia*
44. *Opuntia*
45. *Opuntia*
46. *Opuntia*
47. *Opuntia*
48. *Opuntia*
49. *Opuntia*
50. *Opuntia*
51. *Opuntia*
52. *Opuntia*
53. *Opuntia*
54. *Opuntia*
55. *Opuntia*
56. *Opuntia*
57. *Opuntia*
58. *Opuntia*
59. *Opuntia*
60. *Opuntia*
61. *Opuntia*
62. *Opuntia*
63. *Opuntia*
64. *Opuntia*
65. *Opuntia*
66. *Opuntia*
67. *Opuntia*
68. *Opuntia*
69. *Opuntia*
70. *Opuntia*
71. *Opuntia*
72. *Opuntia*
73. *Opuntia*
74. *Opuntia*
75. *Opuntia*
76. *Opuntia*
77. *Opuntia*
78. *Opuntia*
79. *Opuntia*
80. *Opuntia*
81. *Opuntia*
82. *Opuntia*
83. *Opuntia*
84. *Opuntia*
85. *Opuntia*
86. *Opuntia*
87. *Opuntia*
88. *Opuntia*
89. *Opuntia*
90. *Opuntia*
91. *Opuntia*
92. *Opuntia*
93. *Opuntia*
94. *Opuntia*
95. *Opuntia*
96. *Opuntia*
97. *Opuntia*
98. *Opuntia*
99. *Opuntia*
100. *Opuntia*

To General Jackson

2745

Palmer, Ruds

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Palm, Rudolph

275
Painpare, O.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Painpare, O.

Pamparie, C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Painparie, O.

2797
Pankani, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50730213	20
0915	21
0391	22
7863	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

SEE MARK:

See also

(Consecutive.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2
.....

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 5 to June 3, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 29, 1862

Where Huntington City

By whom Capt. Nathusius

Mustered into service:

When June 29, 1862

Where Waul

By whom Capt. Nathusius

Last paid:

By whom 100 pay recd

To what time 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Cox, and Artn, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Aug 14, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Washington

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

W. U. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Henry
For

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Discharged by Special Order No 712

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. P. ...

1st Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug 5*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged Disability*
S. O. 76

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

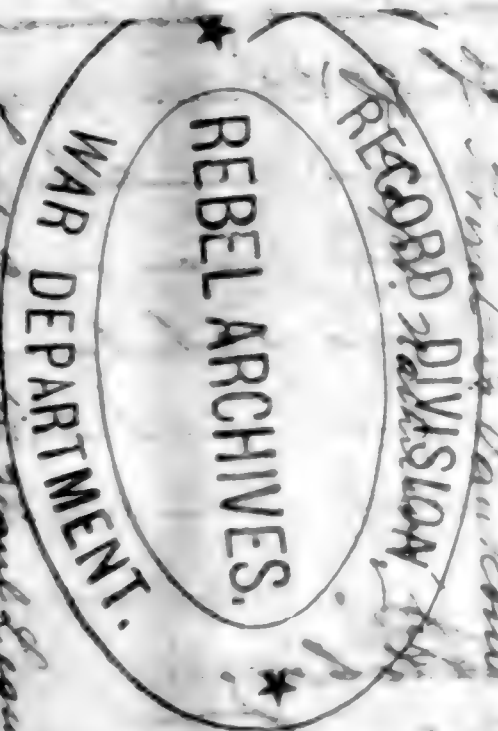
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist.

... of the above and that the facts
 are generally known to the Col Army - the following is
 the following

The Col Army directs that A. P. Moulton, for
 his conduct from the service by reason of publication of the
 citizens of Washington Co. adding facts to the fact that
 said Moulton has a third wife and another son
 children - in 24 true - printed - which facts are also
 generally known to the Col Army



Requesting the division to

of the division to

of the division to

Headquarters of the division

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

Copy submitted to the day

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

of the division to

Washington County, Texas August
1862

J. N. Waul

Sir:

The undersigned citizens
of Washington County petition the discharge of
private F. Parsons of Captain Nathaniel C.
of the Waul Legion, because of the illness
of his wife, who in this helpless condition
is left in the utmost poverty, with two small
children, (the oldest being two years, the youngest
six months old) on her hands.

I am that it is not perhaps regularly within
the scope of Your authority, to grant their
request, yet we do feel, if You order his dis-
charge, that the proceedings will be approved
by the proper authority, for it was not the
object of our government in passing the
conscription act to inflict such suffering
as will occur in this instance.

Yours obedient
E. D. Towner Chief Justice

E. D. Towner
Chief Justice

J. P. Hasea Clerk of the Court

O. H. P. Garrett Co. Comr
H. H. Butler

Geo. W. Herten
Jas. Clemmons
C. B. James.
Sam. Linsaver
J. W. Felt
A. Miller

2705
Pankonia, F

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Pankoni, F

Pankony, F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'ys. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Pankony, F

Pansoni, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Pankoni, F.

2801

* Pape Herman
 Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
 CARD NUMBERS.

50730091	1
0208	2
0911	3
0342	4
0480	5
0600	6
0746	7
44274990	8
	9
	10
	11
	12
	13
	14
	15
	16
	17
	18
	19

Number of medical cards herein 0
 Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ SEE MARKS

✓ See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *5th April 5*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Ston*

By whom *J. M. Drake*

Mastered into service:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Ston*

By whom *J. M. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dep. of Texas Cavalry and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hermin Pope
Pot

Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for April 15 to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

March 29

Where

Houston

, 186

By whom

Mrs. Anders

Mustered into service:

When

April 1

Where

Houston

, 186

By whom

Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd.

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Potter

Copy 100

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Nathaniel Page

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 17

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Lewis

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

MARK:

New Potter

Copyist

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt J.M. Frazier

Period war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

(✓) - Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pos, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 - 1862*, 186 2.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 186 .

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt J. M. ...*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. M. ...*

To what time *was*, 186 .

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

, 186

Enlisted:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Waul

John A. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1863

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *March 31*, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks: *Rescribed on the March from Rockford since Dec 2/62*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Confederate.

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Pope
Det, Co. *12*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(6896)

J. H. Douglas
Capt.

K O D A K S . A F T

Pape Ignatz

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private A. Cook

CARD NUMBERS.

50730092

0209

0912

0343

0481

0533

0654

44274987

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

SEE MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

2
Dyck, Under
Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. Q. M. G. Major, Dist. of Tex., J. Bez. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Age *30* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *5th June 62*

Enrolled: *5th June 62*, 1862.

When

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Mustered into service:

When *5th June 62*

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *5th June 62*, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John
Age 31 years.
Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 14*

1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Kearney*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

Wm Potter

Copyist

Consecrated

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. W. Potter

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ignatz Lipe
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *April 1*, 1862
Where *Houston*
By whom *Capt. A. M. Drake*
Period *war*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. Adams*
To what time *May 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm. C. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Am. Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

, 1862.

Where

By whom

, 186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Waul, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *July 1 1862*, 1862.

When *April 5*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. Waul*

To what time *March 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

Confederate.

1 Battalion.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Pope
Col, Co. 1, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

83

(6896)

J. Douglas
Capt.

Cape V.
Pvt. Co. B 1st Batta *Regt* *Wm. B. Legin*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

L. Rafe

1822

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Fry a Sergeant of Co. B 1st Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 1st Reg't Ohio
Major AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

2105
Papendieck Louis

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730037	20
2	0117	21
3	0822	22
4	0259	23
5	0396	24
6	0518	25
7	0639	26
8	6740	27
9	7492	28
10	7770	29
11	8120	30
12	3471	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

See also

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Louis Sandwick

1st, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb. 11, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 31, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom W. A. Waul

Mustered into service:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. M. J. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. A. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miss. Page

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 5 to June 1, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *March 5, 1862*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *N. S. Potter*

Mustered into service:

When *March 5, 1862*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. N. S. Potter*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 186

Remarks *Mustered in as Pvt. April 1, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

N. S. Potter

Electon 1st April 15.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Louis Nathusius
1st Lt. { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Prussia*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the S. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas. - S. & P. 72474.

Mark:

W. A. Waul

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dir. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 5*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Waul's Legion shows list*

Waul's Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New and Arls., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's Legion

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Special duty of Staff
Col. W. K. Haulkroy (over)

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Wm. Poth

Copyist.

62 APR

Special or arto 17

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Louis Lubbock

1st, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waco, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. W. H. Potter*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 1st*, 1864.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 23, 1864, and were designated by S. O. No. 22, March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. H. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Waul
Co. C. *Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

1862.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

John C. Waul

Copyist

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

P
L. Papendick
1st Lt, Co. C.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:
July 1862

Station

Remarks: Absent with leave

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Trans-Mississippi Department, who were attached to Steele's Command, were subsequently transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. G. Edgar, Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. A. Rocky

Copy

Confederate.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P.
L. Papendicek
1st Lt., Co. C.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above, 1862
for the month of Aug.

Commissioned officers present and absent:
Present

Station
Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
186

Date
Place
Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery, and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1. Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Raby

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. P. Sandick
1st Lt., Co. C

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. J. Apendiech
196, Co. 1st, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near*
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment *Apr. 15, 1862.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

St. Louis,
Capt. & A.A.G.

Waul's (Col. T.N.) Comd

Waul's (Col. T.N.) Comd

- ✓ Nov. 9, 1862. Rolls Co. B, 1st Battn, Waul's Tex. Legion, Nov. & Dec., 1862, show him on
✓ special duty on staff of Col. T.N. Waul, from above date. (Report, A.O)
✓ Jan. & Feb., 1863. Show same as above. (Report, A.O)
✓ May 17-22, 1863. Mentioned as Capt. & A.A.G. on staff of Col. T.N. Waul, comdg. Tex.
Legion. (Vol. 24-1, p. 329)
✓ May 22, 1863. Killed at Vicksburg at above date. (Vol. 24-2, p. 357.)

Prepared by WMS Examined by WMS

No. 32.

No. 177... Abstract G...../..... Qr. 1863

..... Company.....

1st of Calif

Requisition for Forage.

For..... *March* 1863

Issued..... 1863

*Wards Tex
Regiment*

[No. 32.]

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses,..... in the service of *Harry T. Lewis*..... Company..... Regiment
 of..... C. S. Army, for *sixty*..... days, commencing the *12th* of *March*..... 186*3*, and
 ending on the *31st* of *March*..... 186*3*, at *Fort Pemberton, Miss.*

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pds of Fodder.	Corn Pounds of	Barley Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
	<i>9</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>9</i>	<i>20</i>	<i>180</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>14</i>	<i>2160</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>2520</i>	<i>Supplied in full</i>
Required																	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of Animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

.....*James R. Smith*..... COMMANDING.

Received at *Fort Pemberton, Miss.* the *12th* of *March*..... 186*3*, of *Capt H B Adams, Agent*
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *sixty*..... pounds of corn.....
 pounds of barley,..... pounds of oats,.....
 pounds of hay, and *one thousand*..... pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

James R. Smith

No. 33.

No. ABSTRACT G. / Qr. 186 3.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of *H. ...*
in. *H. ...* 186 3.

REQUISITION for Forage for..... Private Horses in the service of.....
 C. S. Army at.....
 for..... days, commencing the of....., 186..., and ending
 the of..... 1863.

DATE	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
1863 March 1	1	12			14	26			44	
Total										

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

Dependent

Received at..... on the..... of..... 186...
 of..... Quartermaster C. S. Army,
 pounds of corn, pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay,
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

Dependent

F I L M +

K O D A K A S A F T

No. 33.

No. 11.....ABSTRACT G.....Qr. 1867.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

Private Horses.

of... *W. C. Hunt m. s. 1*

in... *118*1867.

NO. 33.

REQUISITION for Forage for... *Public*... Private Horses in the service of... *H. S. Adams*...
 C. S. Army at.....
 for..... *15*... days, commencing the... *1st* of... *February*....., 186... and ending
 the... *25th* of... *February*..... 186...

DATE.	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS	HAY.	FODDER	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<i>1863.</i> <i>February 1st</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>12</i>			<i>14</i>	<i>356</i>			<i>74</i>	<i>See M. Adams</i> <i>Feb. 1st</i>
Total						<i>356</i>			<i>74</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

L. H. Adams

Received at..... on the... *1st* of... *February*..... 186...
 of... *Capt. H. S. Adams, Assistant*..... Quartermaster C. S. Army,
 .. *Three hundred & thirty six*... pounds of corn,..... pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay, *Three hundred & thirty six*...
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

L. H. Adams

Papp,

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Austin the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Co., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Co. In 1864 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1861 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Pippin, A. L.

Parish, G. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Parrish, G. W.

2866
* Park M. S.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50729393

2 50730000

3 50729498

4 9613

5 9716

6 9817

7 9854

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Name:

See also M. S. Parke, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
" " A. Nichols, Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Park

1 Battalion,
Co. A, { Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct. 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

1861.

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt. Massie.

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Aug. 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had been separated from their command and were serving in the Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stock's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated into the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion, U. S. No. 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. M. Stewart

Captain.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. S. Park

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. McRae, Major, Dist of Texas, and Arms, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P
M. S. Park.
Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Maxwell*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

James Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. S. Park

4 Sgt., Co. A, } 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Erihan

To what time Dec. 31, 1861

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized on October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in late into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Jno Stewart

Captain.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1st
Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(6576)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

(Confederate.)

P. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. J. Park

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Major Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Irish Stewart

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. S. Park

Det. } Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Texas

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Wm. Stewart

Copyist

Confederate.

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Park

Put. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

1862

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

Where

Galveston.

186

By whom

Capt. Massie

Mustered into service:

When

Where

186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McQueen

To what time

Apr. 24.

186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men enlisted from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

James Stewart

Copyist.

Park Smith

Capt., Co. A 1st Batt. Heavy Arty. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

S. Park

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I S. Park a Capt of Co. A. 1st ^{Reg't} 11. 9. 1.

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Smith, Park

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.
Mary AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

Voucher No. 171

Paid the 30 day of Nov, 1864

M. S. Parry

Sgt Infy

214.98
100 Dollars.



THE CONFIDENTIAL

(COPY.)

Description List and Account of Pay and Clothing of M. S. Park
a Sgt of Company H. Tamm Regiment of Infantry Volunteers.

Sgt of Company H. 1st Regiment of Cavalry																		
NAME.	RANK.	DESCRIPTION.							Where Born		Enlisted.				Last Paid.		BOUNTY.	
		Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Feet.	Inches.	State, or Kingdom.	Town, or County.	Occupation.	When.	Where.	By Whom.	By Whom.	To what Time.	PAID.	IF	
M. S. Parks	Sergeant	17	Blue	Brown	Fair	5	6	Texas	Galveston	Shedding	Oct 8/61	Galveston	Capt Mearns	Capt Mearns	Dec 31/61	Amount	drawn	

REMARKS: Sergeant M. S. Park has been in long engagements viz Fort Sumter, Vicksburg, May 1863. & the Siege of Vicksburg in May June & July 1863. Accounting drawn on first year & account ending Oct 8th 1863 - \$21.15

Drawn on Second year to Oct 8th 1864 \$105.75

I CERTIFY that the above is a correct transcript from the records of Capt. Tamm
Station Mad Island Tex "Signed" Ed Thomas
Date Nov 28th 1864 1st Lieut. Conrad

The Confederate States, To M. S. Park Dr.

186	For pay from 1 st of January, 1864 to 30 th of June 1864 being 6 months and 30 days, at \$17 ⁻ per month,	102 00
	For pay from 1 st of July, 1864 to 30 th of August 1864, being 2 months and 30 days, at \$17 ⁻ per month,	
	For use of Horse and Arms, 1 st of Sept to Oct 8 th 1863, days, at 40 cents per day,	134 13
	For Clothing allowance,	
	For	
	Amount,	236 13
	Deduct for Clothing overdrawn,	21 15
	Balance paid,	214 98

I CERTIFY that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 30th day of Nov 1864

RECEIVED at Galveston Tex this 30th day of Nov 1864 of
May Thompson Quartermaster, C. S. Army, Two hundred
fourteen 98 Dollars, in full of the above account

WITNESSES: E. S. Bolling
May Maul (Signed Deposits.) M. S. Park

2807
Park, Smith

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Park, M. S.

Parke, Jephtha

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the 1st Texas Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Infantry and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Infantry. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Parks, Jephtha

Parker A. J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

Confederate.

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150732298	1
2387	2
2475	3
2562	4
2640	5
2709	6
8052	7
8291	8

Number of medical cards herein *2*
Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____
See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. S. Carter
Part of { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *May 6 to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 6* 186*2*

Where *Centerville Leon Co*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6* 186*2*

Where *Centerville Leon Co*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as White's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. M. Smith and Asst. Gen. Smith, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. M. Williams

Copied.

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Parker

Appears on , Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to Aug 21, 1862.

Enlisted: May 6, 1862

When

Where Centerville, Leon Co., 1862

By whom J. P. Mattison

Period

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks Sick on road since
19 Aug at Fairfield

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. P. Mattison

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *March 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Clintonville*

By whom *L. P. Timmons*

Period *2 mo*

Last paid:

By whom *Pro pay for note*

To what time *"*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sick at home Co.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Jackson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Arm., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Signature:

J. W. Williams

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Co. E*

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Waul's Legion Co. Texas since

Aug. 16, 1862 without leave since

This company was successively designated as Captain Matteson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery.

In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Signature: *J. M. Milliam*

Copyist

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. Parker
Pvt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 186*3*.

Where *Centerville Leon Co*

By whom *Capt Mathison*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay & no Bounty*

To what time *1863*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *In Leon Co Texas since
Aug 16, 1862 - Without leave*

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22nd of 1864,
and the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry were formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. R. Williams

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P

A. J. Carter

Pat. Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were assigned in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. 1st and 2d Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Williams

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D.

Payker

1st, Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent & Sick July 16

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Parker
2nd Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

186

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. North, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Royley

Copyist.

Private - A.P.

Regiment - 4th and 4th Regt.

I am a Lieutenant - and now in the

several months - and now in the

lastly to their superior position last - and I

ever since their connection with the

the 26th day of June 1864

Enlisted in the 4th and 4th

I would also say that I am now

would be gladly received by the

✓ J. J. Scott

Private - 4th Regt.

FURLOUGH FOR CONSCRIPTS.

Centerville Oct 16th 1862.

A. P. Parker, aged 35 years, 6 feet
4 1/4 inches high, fair complexion, Black Hair, Yellow
eyes, by Occupation a farmer a native of
Mississippi having been regularly conscripted
and Enrolled, will report himself to Enrolling
Office, at Centerville, Texas, for duty, on the 1st
of December 1862, or be dealt with as a deserter.

✓ A. B. Paine
Enrolling Officer, Conscripsts, _____ County.

A. P. Miller
Attorney at Law
Consent office
Leon Co Aug 30 1864

Miller with report to
Admiral Conscription
and
report to the office
in
Aug 30 1864
Dept of War at
Washington

DEPT. ARMY

DEPT. ARMY

The State of Texas, County of Leon.

We, the undersigned Examining Surgeons for the Enrolling
Office of Leon County, do hereby certify upon oath, that we have
personally examined, and ~~have also taken the evidence of~~
~~weight in execution~~, the person of *W. Parker*
, and find him unable to perform

military duty under the Conscription Act. He is hereby discharg-

ed from the military service of the Confederate States. *on account*

June 18 1862.

of inguinal hernia

*W. M. Muller
S. H. Perkins
18th Brigade T. A. V.*

*W. B. Smith
Enrolling Officer
Leon Co*

Leon County, Texas
Sept 12th 1864.

citizens of Leon County, and neigh-
bors, St. J. Parker, A. J. Parker and
soldiers of C.S.A. who are
sentences of Court Martial,
order, would most faith-
fully state that we are acquainted with
their families and have been for
years & do take pleasure in testifying
we never know any thing of them
their character as gentlemen
& honest & loyal. Making
no excuse for any civil community.
The solemn question was called
before them? They did not hesitate
to stand upon the side of their coun-
try. Their rights of their beloved Texas
accordingly voted for secession as
of us do testify

J. O. Kidd

H. B. Price

W. H. Kidd

W. J. Boykin

M. M. Whitney

W. R. Pate

Daniel Pate

R. Boykin

J. M. Williams

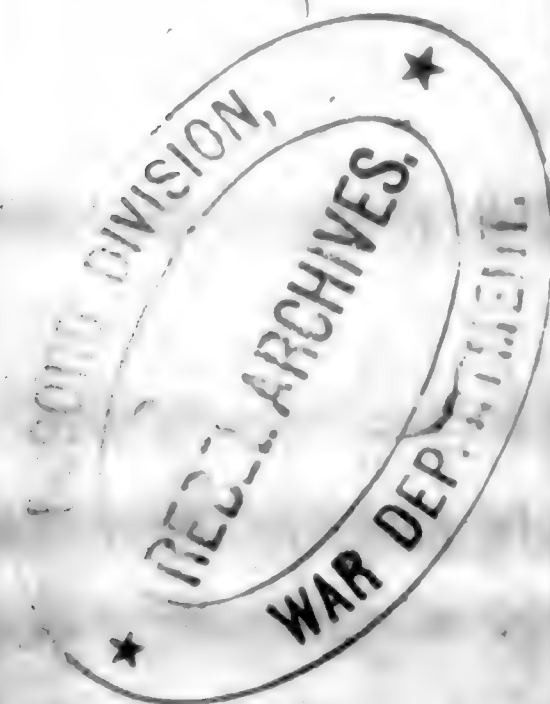
L. R. Brown

Chadwick

See Index vol. 10-91

Paragraph III.

File



A.O. No. 117. June 15, 1864.
Privates A.P. and A.P. Parker
Galveston Tex Nov 16, 1864
Petition for remission of sentence.

stead of 29

819 111 and 112

819 111 and 112

The undersigned portion
of the sentence of Private
A.P. Parker and A.P.
Parker (see Gen. O. No.
117 June 15, 1864) (see
Co. & regt. to which they
belong) is hereby
and they will return
to regt. with their
regiment.



General Hospital Galveston, Nov 16 1864

To Maj. Gen. J. G. Wadsworth
7c 7c 7c

Petition of A. P. Parker and A. J. Parker prisoners, and
also patients, in General Hospital.

The undersigned Brothers and prisoners, under
sentence of Court Martial for desertion, respectfully
solicit your Clemency. We do not dispute its severity,
and justice for the sake of good order and discipline
of the service, but earnestly beg its remission on the
grounds of extenuating circumstances, - our previous general
good conduct since we have been in the service, and our
position as respectable citizens prior to it. We further beg
to state that we would never have left our Command,
had it not been for the severe and general sickness of
our families and failing to obtain a furlough to visit
them during such a trying period - that since we have been
in the service we have never been guilty of any previous
violation of the articles of war or the regulations of the service.
We further beg to state that we are desirous of rendering
our Country every assistance in our power by becoming
amenable to its laws and obedient to the orders of our
Superiors. The accompanying certificates we respectfully
submit to your perusal in our favor, for the extension
of mercy, for which we humbly solicit, and as in duty
we shall feel grateful and will forever pray.

A. P. Parker

A. J. Parker

We respectfully approve of the accompanying Petition.
A. P. Parker was admitted July 8th 1864 for Ophthalmia
which has assumed a chronic character, he is also
afflicted with Hernia. A. J. Parker was admitted July
22nd 1864 for Dysentery accompanied with fever - The
Dysentery has become chronic - he has also had yellow
fever. Their conduct has been respectful and exemplary
here, and on the out break of yellow fever, although
breeding the disease, and finding they could not be
removed from Galveston they both immediately tendered their
services in any manner required. When the deaths were
numerous and persons could not be obtained to dig
graves, they immediately volunteered for that duty, and
permission was obtained from Brig. Gen. Hays - during
the performance of this duty, these men would sit up
at night attending the sick, and washing the dead of this
Hospital, until A. J. Parker was taken sick, when his
Brother attended on him. It may be necessary to remark
that every white attendant with one exception had been sick
and two had died, every colored attendant also had been
sick, and one died; the services rendered by these men, were
most valuable to us, in the different duties we had to perform,
and the position in which we were placed. Under these
circumstances we respectfully approve of the application
and solicit mercy for the petitioners.

J. W. Nagle, Surgeon in Charge, PACM.
E. Randall, Surg. Asst. C.

Marcius Campbell R. A. Surg.

I Certify that A. P. Parker, and his Brother A.
J. Parker, were detailed by Brig. Gen. Hays, to assist
me in digging graves during the epidemic of yellow
fever; they were always at their Post early in the morning,
and until late at night, and had it not been for
them I could not have performed my duties as I
made previous applications for assistance and unable
to obtain it - I sign this Certificate with pleasure because
I think them two good men and hope the Maj.
Gen. will grant their petition.

Michael Cabule

City Sexton

(CONFEDERATE.)

Robert W. Leggin
Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease *Rheumatism*

Admitted *Jan. 2*, 186*4*.

Returned to duty , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Discharged , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: *Jan. 4 to Gen. H.*

Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 187

M. H. Walling
J. J. J.

2810
Parker A. P.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732710	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Baker

Priv, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Feb*, 1863.

Where *Centerville*

By whom *at Tomason*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *has no bounty*

To what time *1864*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dir. of Tex. Inf. and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Attest:

J. W. Williams

Captain.

Parker T. C.

Capt. Geo. J. A. M. M.

SEE PERSONAL PAPERS OF

T. J. Parker.

7511
Parker & H

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728858	Exchanged Batt'n CSA
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

See Mark:

See also 5 Tex Cav - Exchanged Batt'n CSA

✓ 3512
Parker Henry

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50737887
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

P

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Parker
Priv. Co. G,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of

Aug

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date

Aug 11, 1862

Place

Leon G. Died

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command one year prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R.

Copyist.

Parker, H. J.
Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg, Cavalry Battalion was also
known as the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's
Cavalry. The 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry, was transferred
to the 1st Texas Field Battery and the 1st Battalion, Texas Cavalry,
consisted of the 1st and 2nd Regiments, 1st Texas Cavalry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Parker, A. J.

Parker H. S.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Adjutant

CARD NUMBERS.

1. 50727308
2. 6510
3. 6613
4. 6754
5. 3876
6. 50736995
7. 7191
8. 50723970
9. 4001
10. 4077

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

By: MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *37* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Sept 10th, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

*From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 1894.

Check mark:

G. French

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 34 years. Co. D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 30

Enrolled: 1862

When May 1862

Where Gonzales Co

By whom Waul's Legion

Mustered into service:

When

Where 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$60.00

Remarks: 1. Bounty Co.

Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

Some members who had become separated from their command were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company

Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st

Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company

and it appears to have been transferred to

March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-

March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's

March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's

March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. D. D. Brown
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster*, *Aug 3*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Capt. D. D. Brown*

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *At. with here*

x Returned before Oct 6, 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G. A. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Co. D, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1862

Enlisted:

When 1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Appointed Adjutant of Caval-
ry Battalion M.D.L. by Genl Ford*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. W. Punch
Copyist.

0

2

50715754

1

1

No 37. Cor. 3. 562

4

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Adjt. General
Adjt. General, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } *Oct 3*, 1862.

Station *Camp Coldwater*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Appt'd Oct. 3 1862.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as *Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into *Becker's Command Texas Cavalry*. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the *1st Texas Field Battery*. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the *1st Texas Field Battery* and it appears to have been transferred to the *1st Texas Field Battery* March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Dept of Texas, and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed *Timmon's Command Texas Infantry*.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. H. H. H. H.

Regt, Co. *2*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: ✓

Future of absence not shown.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Reg. Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. J. Parker
Lt. Col., Co., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected |
or appointed, |

April 6, 1862.

When assigned to duty

April 6, 1862.

By whose order

Col. Waul

On what duty now

*Idy for battal-
ion*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

A. B. Furstman

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. S. Parker

Adj't., Co. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In Camp near Mobile Ala., Jan 1, 1865.*

Date of entry or muster into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster into Confederate service, } *Apr* , 1862 .

Date of rank, and whether by appointment, election or promotion, } *Appointment*
Oct 6 , 1862 .

Date and cause of vacancy, } , 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *Lt. Parker, still acting*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adams Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

A. B. M. Stain

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
_____, Co. _____, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated _____

Not dated, 186 ____.

Date of entry or muster } _____, 186 ____.
into State service, }

Date of entry or muster } *May*, 1862.
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether } *3rd Lt*
by appointment, election } *Oct 6*, 1862.
or promotion, }

Date and cause } _____, 186 ____.
of vacancy, }

Name of successor _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex. Army and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: _____

A. B. McFarlane

(1862)

Copyright.



I have the honor to
 acknowledge the receipt of
 your letter of the 11th inst.
 in relation to the
Rev. J. P. Jones Minister
 of the Gospel at
 Baltimore, Md.

It is respectfully
 requested that you
 will kindly certify that the
 above named person has
 been in your command since his
 entry into service, and if
 not, that he has not been absent
 without leave. This place
 can be filled in his absence
 without inconvenience.

Lt. Col. W. L. L. L.
 Comd'g. 1st Regt.

Major Genl. M. C. Cullock
 Brigade Comd'g. Nov 25th 703
 Approved & Respectfully
 Forwarded

R. M. Cullock &
~~John M. Cullock~~

233.

52
 269

3 I send you this letter by mail
3 Copy of this letter is sent to you

Col

I have the honor to re-
-spond to you that I am Adjutant of the
Cavalry Battalion in Texas. I have
been in the service since 15th of May 1862. I have
never been absent without leave and in the last
about 15 days on duty for the Command.

I have given authority to two
hundred horses suited for Cavalry service as my
Ranchers in Gonzales County Texas. And for you
to bring them to the command for the
State service which I believe is possible.

Having been a lawyer in Gonzales for
a number of years having an extensive business
besides having a large stock and no one but
my wife to attend to them. Since my enlistment
in the Army. I would most respectfully
ask you to grant me a furlough of ninety days
to enable me to visit my family and make
suitable arrangements for their comfort.
I reside in Gonzales Texas about eight hundred miles
distant. It will require fifty days to go home.

Yours truly attention

W. J. Porter Esq.

Wells, Texas Bull Head Texas

To Col B. D. Cowell
Albany

Parker, H S
Lt.
Waul's Cav Legion

Subject proceed to Trans-Miss Dept.

Title of record: S.O.#84

Dept. Ala. Miss & E. La.-Maury

Date: Aug 2, 1864

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Packer, H.S.

Lt.

Adj't. Willis Bn. Cav.

Furlough

Subject:

S.O. 269/1

Title of record:

Dept of the West--Johnston

Date: Dec 8, 1863.

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Wants to Sign
Parker, H. J.

4th Co.
Adj.

Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Med Cards
Marital Records
Reports of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.

Medical Sheet

Statement

Abstract

Personal or Effects

Disposition

Discharge from Hosp'l.

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l.

Transportation

Parkinson, H. J.
Lt. William Patton
Ross Brigade

294

Gonzales Texas

Wm. J. Parker

Gonzales

Texas

the undersigned Prisoners of War, belonging to the Army of the Department of Alabama,
Mississippi and East Louisiana, having been surrendered by Lt. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A.,
said Department to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Command-
ing Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **PARDON & HONOR**
that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity
against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter,
in such manner as shall be mutually approved by the respective authorities.

James M. Min

13 day of May, 1865.

Approved:

W. Taylor
Lt. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A.
James M. Min
Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A.

The undersigned officer will not be disturbed by United States authorities, as long as he observes his
duties and the laws in force where he resides.

James M. Min
Lt. Col. James M. Min

1000

1000
1000
1000

Special Reposition
For me not you

I certify that the above reposition is correct and that
the article specified is absolutely necessary for
public service in this to the following circumstances
that on September 1 Carl Wall House, 100
I require that the following papers be sent
offices

Carl Wall House, 100
Capt. A. G. Brown at St. M. C. S. A. 100

The article specified in the above reposition
is for the use of the following

Received at Camp on September 1, 1884
at Capt. A. G. Brown's office, St. M. C. S. A.
100

M. J. Parker, 100
Carl Wall House, 100

2515
Parker J. D.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732778	20
2	2847	21
3	2918	22
4	2983	23
5	3047	24
6	3103	25
7	6821	26
8	7720	27
9	7939	28
10	9048	29
11	46876373	30
12	47254860	31
13	44249153	32
14	280845	33
15	278021	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Linder

Co. 1 } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston, Tex.*

June 22, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 22, 1862.

Where

Crockett

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When

June 22, 1862.

Where

Crockett

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

At what time *Not stated*, 1862.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Is Tucker

Capt, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crocket*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
and was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in late May Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, March 25, 1864, of Tex.
and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J A Ramsey

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. ...
Pr

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Oriskany Texas*

By whom *W. O. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. ...*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Cavalry and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. D. Smith
Capt, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 27*, 186*7*.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. L. Hicken*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*7*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Sent to Oxford Hospital Oct 29/67 by order of Surgeon Randall*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wicks' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry March 21, 1864. The two Infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated April 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John L. ...

John L. ..., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Orangeburg Texas*

By whom *W. L. ...*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Aug 31, 1862*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Sent to ... Hospital Oct. 30/62
by order Surgeon ...*

*This company was successively designated as Captain ... Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ... of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ... Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ... Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ... and it appears to have been transferred to ... Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Regt. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' ... Infantry.

J. A. Ramsey
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Ramsey
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:
When *June 21*, 186*2*.
Where *Brockport Texas*.
By whom *Capt W. D. Hicks*.
Period *3 yrs*.
Last paid:
By whom
To what time , 186*6*.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Absent without leave
on the East side of the river*

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the
1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred
to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two companies
were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of
S. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed, Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

(1442)

J. A. Ramsey

Capt

MAY 29

50733103

1912.

Mississippi River since
November the 1/63. Dropped
from the roll by order
of Capt H. H. H. Dec 31/63

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pat. Co. 1st, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copy 1

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. D. Parker
Capt., Col.,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

1st July Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After leaving of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P.

Parker

, Waul's Legion.

Cpt., Co. H.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

, 1862.

for the month of

Aug

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roddy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P

Parker

Co. F,

1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 1863.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Dnty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not there

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sturcell

Copy

(Confederate.)

P

1 Battery

J. D. Parker
Capt. Co. F. Miller 1st Battery

Appears on a

List

of sick and wounded Confederate officers and soldiers delivered to the Confederate authorities off Fort Morgan, Ala.

List not dated.*

Remarks:

* Indorsement on roll shows: "Rec'd off Fort Morgan, July 2nd, 1868, of U. S. Steamer Suffolk (21) Twenty one Confederate officers and (181) One Hundred and Eighty one Confederate Soldiers.—R. C. FORAYTH, Lt. Col. P. A. C. S."

Number of roll:

1; sheet 2.

(6896)

J. W. Leonard
Copyist.

Confederate.

P.

Legion Texas.

J. L. Parker

Priv. Co. 71 Batt

Tex. Legion

Appears on a

List

of Surgeons, Ass't Surgeons, Attendants, and sick Confederate Prisoners of war captured at the capitulation of Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863; now on board the U. S. Steamer H. Chouteau en route for Mobile, Ala., via New Orleans, La.

List dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg, Grant's Army, —.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

SS: sheet

(889b)

J. L. Parker

Copyist.

Confederate.

P 1 Battalion Texas

Gen. (Parker)

Cor 2nd Texas Battalion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sick in Washington Hospital, C. S. A., paroled
at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms
of capitulation entered into by the command-
ing Generals of the United States and Con-
federate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 16, 1863.

Paroled *Not Stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

99

(9999)

C. H. Hager

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Y. M. C. A.

Texas

John S. Barker
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Headqrs. Dept. of the Tenn., Vicksburg, Miss., July 21, 1863.

Paroled John S. Barker

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

[Signature]

Copy

(Confederate.)

310 Parker
Edw. F. Hanks Senior
Residence Houston Mo Tex

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of divers companies and regiments (detached) of the Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. D. H. Todd, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Meridian, Miss., May 15, 1865.

Roll dated Meridian, Miss., May 15, 1865.

H. J. Jones

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for *March & April*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Transferred to Regt.*

Mark:

J. Rescabi

(CONFEDERATE.)

P

2 Leg. 1 Tex.

J. L. Parker
P. A. C. 2 Tex Leg. Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Feb 7 to 28, 1863.
dated Feb 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom Capt. Nick Hicks

Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When Nov. 16, 1862.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Parker

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present

* S. on Roll

Book mark:

J. L. Parker

(CONFEDERATE.)

P 1 2 Reg. 1 Tex.
J. S. Tucker
Capt. 2nd Tex. Reg. Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

for Dec 23, 1862 to Feb 7, 1863.
dated Feb 7, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. S. Tucker

Parker J. A.
Park, Co. D *Battu 1st Tex Vols.*
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Dissection	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

27/10

J. D. Parker

1 Sep. 1881

136

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, G. B. A., Private of Co. 24th Regt 1st Fed Caval

Vols. G. B. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of the capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. T. Parker
15 day of July 1863.

Signed to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

Geo W Bruce and Capt 34 Regt Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Lindsey J. M.

Pvt., Co. *B* 9th Tex Inf. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amalgam Sheet

Assignment

Directs

Health or Effects

Intention

Leave from Hosp'l

Leave from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Youngs

by

Lindsay J. Mc

Post. Co. K^o

9^o Texas

10
10
10
10
10

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 12th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. M. Lindsey a Priv of Co. "H" Reg't 9th Texas Infy
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. M. Lindsey

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this _____ day of July, 1863.

C. A. Martin 1st Reg't Albany Vols,
Capt
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Parker, Jesse M.
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wilson's Battalion. Later in Steel's Command it was known as the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. The 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion was transferred to the 21st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Parker, J. M.

2517
Parker J. F.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50738859

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein D

DATE MARKS

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P
J. T. Parker
Co. A, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick in Washington Co

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. C. W. B. Major, Dist of Texas, and Agn., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Thomas's Texas Infantry.

D. J. S. S. S. S.

Original

2516
+ Parker J M

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50732780

2849

2884

2984

3048

7719

7224

47245146

45335153

45341008

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 2

NAME:

See also

(Confederate.)

9

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J M Parker

Part, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett.

By whom W D Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Texas Department. Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 11, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. N. G. in March, 1864, and then, on April 22, 1864, were formed into the 1st Texas Infantry.

J A Ramsey

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Under
H Corp, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*4*.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Promoted from Rank*
Oct. 17th H Corp

*This company was successively designated as Captain *Waul's* Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as *Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company *C* of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st *Artillery* Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company *C* of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company *A* of the 1st *Artillery* Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to *Waul's* Battalion March 12, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Orders Dir. of Tex. Army, dated March 24, 1864, and formed *Timmons' Texas Infantry*.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul

1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 4 Dec*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crocker, Tex*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. C. L. Dyer*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*

Dec 3/62

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark F:

J. M. Waul

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul
Capt., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Rockwell Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Missing since Dec 31st between*

officer & officers on retreat

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 35, Major Dept. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Parker
Private

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

1st July Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. *F*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

At without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in that into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P Wauls Legion Texas.

J. M. Parker
Co. F. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

Is about

4

(6306)

J. T. Purkey

Copyist

(Confederate.)

John C. ...

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *...*, 1863.

Where captured *...*

When captured *...*, 1862.

When exchanged *...*

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Red. March*

11, 1863

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack ...

Copyright

17 Confederate.
Waller's Legion

George M. Parker
Waller's Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
who died at Alton Military Prison.

When received , 186
Where captured Waller Valley Miss.
When captured Dec. 4 , 1862
When died March 11 , 1863
Disease Febris typhoid

Remarks:

Ill., Register No. 7; page 22

L. Church
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on _____ years.

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Proctor's Muster-in
June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not Served, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where Proctor's, 1862.

By whom W. D. Hicks.

Mustered into service:

When

Where Proctor's, 1862.

By whom W. D. Hicks.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: _____, 1862.

Parker, J. M.

Co A. 10, Tex. .

Rec P. P. of

B. A. Vaughan.

Surg.

9819
Parker John R.

Co. 4, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50732782
2850
2921
2985
3049
3104
7721
9050

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BACK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James H. ...
Co. 1st

} Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston*
Co. 1st June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Not dated*, 186 .

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186 .

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186 .

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Cost paid:

By whom

At what time , 186 .

Remarks:

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

22 Dec.

Plt, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion."

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for James M. Smith, 1847-1862.

Realized:

When June 27, 186

Where Cadillac

By whom Y. L. Nelson

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom *Payable from Enrollment*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1882, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1882. It was reorganized in October, 1882, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men serving in the Texas-Mississippi Departments, were ordered to the State's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command and was sent to the 1st Cavalry. In January, 1884, the remainder of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1884. The two infantry battalions were organized by S. G. McLean, Major, Det. of Texas Cavalry, and A. M. Smith, Major, Det. of Texas Cavalry, and formed the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

NOTES

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. ...

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 17 Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. H. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain ... Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and ... Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It ... subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas ...

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The remainder, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' ...

J. A. Ramsey

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Hester
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Cop. Hill, Tex.*

By whom *W. L. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Hester*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Sent to Hospital Nov 6/62
by order of Surgeon Resnick*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Major Dist. of Tex., March 22 and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(342)

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Barker

Priv., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Texas

By whom W. L. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sent to Oxford Hospital Nov 6/62
by Surgeon Randall.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, came serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edge's Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark

J. A. Ramsey Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Ramsey
Put, Co. F, {

1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 27, 1862.

Where

Broken Texas

By whom

Capt W. H. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Absent without leave
on the East side of the river*

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Remark:

J. M. Ramsey

Copies.

MAY 20

33104

1912.

Mississippi River since
November the 1/63. Dropped
from the role by order of
Capt H D Hicks Dec 31/63

(Confederate.)

P. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. Parker
Cvt., Co. L.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Enlisted men accounted for:

1st July sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were detached by S.O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosely

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P
St. Parker

Re, Co. *T*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

William Parker

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

P. J. S. S. S.

Copyright

(CONFEDERATE.)

P *Haul's Leg Texas.*

John B. Parker
Private F Haul's Leg

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of *Forney's Division Hospital,*
at *Enterprise, Miss.,*

for *Sept & Oct*, 1863.
Adm Oct 31 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862

Where *Crocket Texas*

By whom *Capt Hick*

Period *3.*

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186

How employed

Last paid

By whom *Capt Decker*

To what time *April 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Book mark:

D M Rowe

(1040)

(CONFEDERATE.)

L *Manly Leg Texas*

John N. Parker
Plt A Co. Manly Leg

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of French's Division Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,

for *July & Aug*, 1863.
Later Aug 31 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

June 27, 1862
Oricket Texas
Capt Hicks
3 yrs

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

June 8, 1863.
Patient

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt Decker
April 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

mark:

R M Roe

(CONFEDERATE.)

P Maule, Leg Texas,

John M. Parker
Put to the Maule, Leg

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Forney's Division Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,

for Nov & Dec, 1863.

ended Dec 31 1863
Enlisted:

When June 7, 1862

Where Crickett Tex

By whom Capt Nick

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt Decker

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Dismissed with furlough to June 27;

Book mark:

G. M. Row

(CONFEDERATE.)

P Maule Legion Texas

John N. Parker
1st Co. T. Maule Leg.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of French's Division Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,

for Feb 28 to June 30, 1863.
Admitted June 30, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 28, 1862.

Where Crockett Tex.

By whom Capt Hicks.

Period 1 year.

Attached to Hospital:

When _____, 1862.

How employed _____

Last paid:

By whom Capt Hicks.

To what time July 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: _____

Check mark: _____

W. M. Rowe

(CONFEDERATE.)

J *Hunt, Lige Texas*

John Parker
Robt. R. Hunt, Lige

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Forney's Division Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,

for *Jan*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where, 186

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When *Dec 13*, 1863.

How employed *Surgeon*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Ford*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

mark:

G. M. R.

(CONFEDERATE.)

1st *Manly Leg. Texas*
John Parker
1st Co. 1st Texas Inf. Reg.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of **Forney's Division Hospital,**
at **Enterprise, Miss.,**

for *Dec* , 186*3* .

Enlisted:

When

Where , 186 .

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When *Dec 15* , 186*3* .

How employed *Surge*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Book mark:

J. M. Lowe
1078 Copyist

No 271

June 7th 1864.

John L. Parker

Det Co 1st Wm

Texas Legion

One Jacket -

One Pr Pants

One Shirt

One Hat

Savannah, Ga., January ~ 1864.

RECEIVED of J. C. GRAHAM, Captain and A. Q. M., C. S. Army, the following Articles of Clothing, which are due me, and which I will faithfully report to the Commanding Officer of my company; and that I am not indebted to the Confederate States beyond the amount herein drawn for.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

One Jacket

One Pair Pants

Two Shirts

Two Pairs of Socks

John A. ^{his} Parker
Sergeant

Co. "H" 1st Texas Legion

Witness
[Signature]

John N Parker

1. C. F. W. and Lyon
Tx

Aluminum

C. F. W. and

Aluminum

Page

Headquarters Hospital Examining Board,
SELMA, ALA., March 14th 1864.

This will Certify That we have carefully examined John
St Parker a Private of Company F
Regiment Waul's Brigade Army Stacy Smith
a resident of Selma Ala, and find him unable to perform
the duties of a soldier in the field, because of Chronic ulcer
of tendo achillis -

We furthermore declare this disability to be Serious, and
therefore recommend his detail for Post duty, in accordance with General Order No.
...96..., Adj't and Inspector General's Office, Richmond.

SURGEON, W. J. D. B. B. B.
" Alexander H. H.
" J. M. H. H. } Board.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY
FOR DISCHARGE ^{from full service} in the case of

John A. Parker
private co. 'D'

Nash's Leg. Legion

Approved.

C. B. Scott

Commissioner.

Issued on



Received (A. & I. G. Office)

ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE *from further service*

(To be used in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability)

Private *John H. Parker* of Captain *Mission* Company, (*7*) of the *Pauline's Legion* Regiment of Confederate States, was enlisted by *Captain Hicks* of *Pauline's Legion* at *Crooketsburg* on the *25* day of *June* 1862, to serve *3* years; he was born in *Alabama* in the State of *N. Carolina*, is *Minutemen* feet, *6* inches high, *Fair* complexion, *Dark* eyes, *Dark* hair, and by occupation when enlisted a *Farmer*. During the last two months said soldier has been unfit for duty *10* days. (Here consult directions on Form Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

Station: *Pauline's Legion*
Date: *4 July*

Commanding Company.

McQuay have carefully examined the said *John H. Parker* of *Pauline's Legion* Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1124, p. 245, and directions on Form 12, p. 209, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.) *Chronic Ulcer of the left leg, which has continued since Dec, 1862 - He could not perform any detail as nurse to report to Surgeon Ruffington at this place -*

Chas. H. Cliphart } *Asst. Surgeon*
Will J. Armstrong } *Ch. Boon*

Discharged this *10* day of *July*, 186*2*, at *Pauline's Legion*

Notes 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.
Notes 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town *Pauline's Legion* County *Pauline's Legion* State *Pauline's Legion*

(DUPLICATES.)

299

June 14th 1864.

D. W. Parker

Post Co. 1/2nd Regt.

Presidential

One to share.

RECEIVED of J. C. GRAHAM, Captain and A. Q. M., C. S. Army, the following
Articles of Clothing, which are due me, and which I will faithfully report to the Com-
manding Officer of my company; and that I am not indebted to the Confederate States
beyond the amount herein drawn for.
: [SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

June 14 1862

One R. Shady
J. N. Smith's
K. N. Smith's

"G. N. Smith's
Loan

Wm. H. Smith

2001
Parker Joseph S

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 53727405

2 7497

3 7601

4 7684

5 7751

6 7808

7 7880

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Parker
Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty & no pay Recd*

To what time 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*130*^{*100*}; equipments, \$*25*^{*100*}

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Bassett

P

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Parker

Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 1 - Aug 7, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

May 1

Where

Richmond, 186*2*.

By whom

Sullivan

Period

3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received.

To what time

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. R. Smith

Copy.

(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Joseph J. Parker
Put *Co. E,* { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *2 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Roach.
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph J. Sullivan
Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company E of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

Mark:

E. J. Adams.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Parker

Put Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 1

1862

Where

Richmond, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Dec 31

1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: On detached duty
as ~~Cattle~~ Hospital steward

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

EX-1000

Copyist.

CP 'Confederate.'
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Parker

Appears on Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Sept. 1 Oct

Enlisted: *May 1*, 186*1*.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 1

Richmond

Capt. Sullivan

3 yrs or 40 or

Maj. Ament

Dec 31

Present or absent *Absent*, 186*3*.

Remarks: *Detached from*

Report to Smith May 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became the Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, East of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

CP Parker

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Parker,

Private

Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity Philadelphia, Penn.

Married or single Single

County of residence Fort Bend,

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Rank mark:

C. S. Parker

Copyist

(CONFEDERATE.)

Willis B. Co. Texas

J. S. Parker

1st Co. E. Miller's Tex. Bat. Camp.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll
General Hospital,
Grenada, Miss.

of
at

for

June 1 to Aug 31, 1864.
Sept 22 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

May 1
Richmond Texas
Capt Sullivan

was

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Sept 1
Nurse

May went
Dec 31, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks: Present
From Sept 1, 1864.

Book mark:

L. M. Miller

Copy

(CONFEDERATE.)

Miller, John C. Texas

J. S. Parker
Pot & E. Miller for Bot. Camp.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

General Hospital,

at

Grenada, Miss.,

for

Jan 1 to Aug 31, 1864.
Dated Sept 22 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 1

Where

Richmond Texas, 1862.

By whom

Capt Sullivan

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

Sept 1

How employed

Amuse

, 1864.

Last paid:

By whom

Mag' Genl

To what time

Dec 31

, 1864.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

From Sept 1, 64

Book mark:

L. Miller

2521
Parker L.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

150732708

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Carter

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*

1864

Enlisted:

When

Nov 16, 1863.

Where

St Augustine

By whom

Edith

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, no Bounty

To what time

1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Steele's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
I, Waul's Legion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. G. McLean, Dist of Tex.,
and ordered March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

William

Copies.

2892
Parker M. C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

50734430
3791
3900
4014
4120
4263

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. C. Waul

Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity Miss.

Married or single Single

County of residence Navarro

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas.—R. & F. 736574.

Stock mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 21 years.
Appears on Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Specter

Copyist.

50733791

50733791

1916

For Mar. Monthly but
no pay

Confederate.

S

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. L. Searles

Searles, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for May 1, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 1, 1862

Where Springfield

By whom Capt. Searles

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom May 1, 1862

To what time June 1, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Searles's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ann., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark

M. L. Searles
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. L. S. A. C. H. S.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

By whom

186

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion, Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. L. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *March 22*, 1862

When *March 22*, 1862

Where *Waul's Field*, 1862

By whom *Lupt. Pick*

Period *March 22*

Last paid:
By whom *Lupt. Pick*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *U. S. present*

Remarks: *U. S. present*
March 22, at Waul's Legion, Texas.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Street's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. L. Waul
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. L. Barker
Set., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Main field*

By whom *Capt. Barker*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 21*, 186*6*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Dead at Vicksburg*

Miss Jan. 8, 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Barker's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. L. Barker

Captain

* *Parker Sanford*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732779
2	2848
3	2920
4	3002
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

~~BOOK MARK:~~

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Smith

Co. 1st } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crocket, Houston*
Co. 1st *June 27*, 1862.

Muster-in to date *March 1863*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crocket*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crocket*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time _____, 1863.

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *first Muster, Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the command of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 4, Reg. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Ja Ramsey

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James C. Waul
Co. F,

{ 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. S. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. C. Waul*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. Edger, Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *11/11/1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *W. A. Waul*

Period *11/11/1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Wounded at Grand Cross
Nov 12/62*

* This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 3d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Fort Bliss and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

5824
Parker, S. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the 1st Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion. Serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. The 1st Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battalion and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battalion. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1861 into the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Parker, Sanford

Parks Jephtha

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728158
2	8697
3	8275
4	8384
5	8483
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

SEE MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Joshua Parks,
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Mich 9*, 186

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *J. J. Peace.*

Mustered into service:

When *Mich 9*, 186

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *J. J. Peace.*

Last paid:

By whom *Recd no pay.*

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, *400*00; equipments, *220* 100

Remarks *County Id. Soldier's Muster*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *August 10, 1862*

Nativity *Kentucky*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gen. Jones*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

copy (made in the S. & P. Office, War Department, in 1874) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, S. & P. 18674.

Mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Waul
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

This muster to Aug 31, 1862
not dated

Enlisted:

When

March 9

1862

Where

Aransas,

By whom

Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty Paid

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent on furlough

Aug 11 for 10 days returned Sept 1st.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sept *Part*

, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Mich 9*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Justice Peace*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *A.B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Lt Sick near
Vicksburg.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

1863, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

March 4, 1863.

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 24 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Parks H A

Co. F & B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Chaplain Chaplain
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50723820

6649

3836

3862

3905

3930

1 50736802

7490

7816

8111

11 50723459

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Blue Mark:

See also

'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. D. Lark
Chaplain, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *to June 1*, 186*2*.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } *June 1*, 186*2*.

Station *Camp Waul near Bunkers*.

Present or absent *x*

Remarks: *Absent with leave.*

*Name appears in column
of Names Present*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. D. Jeffery
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first time to the roll*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Edw. J. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks *App'd. Chaplain June 6th*
per Special Order No. 11

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. J. Church

(Confederate.)

F

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. D. Lusk

Chaplain,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment,

June 6, 1862.

Station

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Detached Service,
for Hospital Fund Special
Order No. 13 August 12.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Parks
Chaplain, Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Date of Commission, or } June 6, 1862.
Regimental Appointment,

Station Camp Coldwater

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. W. M., Major, Dist. of Tex., 1st and 2nd Arns, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Waul's Legion

Texas

Appears on

Field and Staff Must
of the organization named
for

Field and Staff Muster Roll
Organization named above,

Muster Roll

named above,

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, }
Station....., 1862

Station

Present or absent
Remarks:

Remarks:

[illegible]

Book mark:

W. O. Jeffery



(Confederate.)

F | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. A. Locke
Captain, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } June 6, 1862.

Station

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent
Absent on duty
in Cavalry Batt'n. Feb 5
Spec. Order No. 8.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

1000
Chaplain, Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of , 186.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks: *Willis*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. A. Parks

Chaplain, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: *Detach Service collecting
Hospital fund*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

M. A. Parks

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. A. Parks

Chaplain

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks *Detached service for Hospital Fund S.O. 83*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1222, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. Rowley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P.
W. A. Parker
Chaplain

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Adm. Genl. Smith in 1861, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Parker

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. A. Parks.
Chaplain Co.

Appears on a _____, Waul's Legion.

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near
Brentham Tex June 30, 1862.*

Date of appointment *June 6, 1862.*

Remarks:

Relieved to 53rd Reg.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. R. Cox and Arns, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark!

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

Parry, W. A., Rev.

Chaplain,
Paul's Legion, Tex. Vol

Relief and assignment

Subject:

Special Order Number 138/3

June 10 186 3

Adjutant & Inspector General's
Office, Confederate States, con-
tains information relative to
the man named, on the subject
mentioned above.

No. 33.

No. 1st ABSTRACT G. / Qr. 1863.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

Private Horses.

of 100 lbs. in 100 lbs.

m. 186 .

REQUISITION for Forage for *Private Horses in the service of* *W. H. Smith*
Chaplain U.S. Army at Grenada, Miss.
 for *31* days, commencing the *1st* of *January*, 186*8*, and ending
 the *31st* of *January*, 186*8*.

DATE.	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH.				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
<i>January 1</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>12</i>			<i>14</i>	<i>26</i>			<i>4</i>	
Total						<i>272</i>			<i>44</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

W. H. Smith
Chaplain U.S. Army

Received at *Grenada, Miss.* on the *1st* of *January*, 186*8*.
 of *Capt. H. B. Adams, Assistant* Quartermaster C. S. Army,
Three hundred twenty-two pounds of corn,
 pounds of oats,
 pounds of hay, *four hundred thirty-four*
 pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

W. H. Smith
Chaplain U.S. Army

[Faint handwritten notes visible through the paper:]

Jan. 15 ... permission ... 4 ... 1862

Wm. H. H. Springs, Missi. Oct 17th 1862 of Capt
H. Adams, Aqm. W. L. the following Lamp & Garrison
Equipment

Viz.

1. Pens. & sets of Poly

1. A. Parks
Chapman 1862

(Signed) W. H. H.

7537
Parrish G H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1861 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1 50729329
2 9936
3 9434
4 9551
5 9658
6 9759
7 9852
8 50737639
9 7954
10 44274812

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Parrish.

2 Corp., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 10, 1862.

Where

Jasper.

By whom

Capt. Stoval.

Mastered into service:

When

186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McKeen.

To what time

Apr. 24.

186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Major Gen. D. C. Fox, 1st and 2d Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Copy

term. extended for war.
Appointed 2 Corp. June 7.
Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. M. Parish

2 Capt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Tennessee

Married or single Single

County of residence Jasper Co.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—N. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(440)

Copyin

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Parrish.

2 Cpl, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

1862

Where

Jasper

By whom

Capt. Stoval

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Lt. McKee

To what time

Apr. 24

1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Elected 2 Cpl June 7/62

Pay dues as Private from Apr. 24.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some field battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Israel Stewart.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. H. Parish

1 Cpl., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Jasper

By whom Capt. Stovall

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into General's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the same year to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Major Dept. of Texas, and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Geo. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. H. Parish

1 Capt. Co. A, {

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Mar. + Dec.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

, 1862

Where

Jasper

By whom

Capt. Stoval

, 1861.

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to Steele's Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

S. M. Parish

Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10 , 1861.

Where Jackson.

By whom Capt. Stoval.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Williams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 186 .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Promoted Sgt. Feb. 1/63
from Cpl.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

P.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. M. Parish.

2 Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1864.

Where Jasper.

By whom Capt. Stovall.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Gricham.

To what time Dec. 31, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Sarvis
Corps, Co. A.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

July, 186*2*
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent furlough 18 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Pivy

Copyist.

503779

No 3 Aug at Jasper

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Parrish
Corp., A.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Dally Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sgt. J. T. Parson

Sgt. J. T. Parson, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Alone*

Number of roll:

88

(8846)

J. E. Douglas

App't.

Parish L. H.

Sgt. Co. A 1st Bata Heavy Arty Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
Q. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. W. Parish

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Pemberton*, a *Confederate* of *Reg't 20*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg, and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton
20 Reg't *Conf.* Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Partlow J A

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50736023

2 6141

3 6258

4 6389

5 7966

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

See also

See also

(Confederate.)

P | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Ingraham
Put J. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time last month, 1862

Remarks: County paid. Due to States \$24.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1000) J. A. Ingraham Captain

Confederate.

F

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Parthow.

Put, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 15, 1862.

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Wrigley.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1862

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

Absent on sick

(over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(543)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50-141

117

leave Aug. 17. for 3 days

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Partlow
Partlow, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
 Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
 of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Absent on sick*

*This company was successively designated ^{over} as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Original

1074578 2012

leave since Oct. 27-62
for 20 days.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J A Partlow
Put *J A Partlow*, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. + Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862.

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt Hrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Died at Holly Springs*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Whish) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J A Ingraham

Copyist.

1212.

7

Nov. 17- 62. from disease.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Partlow
1st, Col. B.

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick from Aug 17

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rasby

Copyist.

Paschain V.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

50736064

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Paschall

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Received the bounty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham
Capt.

50736064

1912.

Afterward conscripted &
discharged on Surgeon's
Certificate of disability

Pate J. M.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734431
2	3792
3	3901
4	4015
5	4121
6	4222
7	4357
8	8594
9	9102
10	50723737
11	44275151
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein /

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Waul

J. M. Waul, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 186*2*.

Nativity

Alb.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

W. Va.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Mon. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. Waul

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrolled in June 20*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Field*.

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*.

Mustered into service:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *May 10*, 1862.

Remarks: *Enrolled in June 20, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

50733792 21
19

For name. I. country. but no
any

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. S. A. L. 2

J. M. S. A. L. 2, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Aug. 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862.

Where

Mississippi

By whom

Capt. J. M. S. A. L. 2

Period

Aug. 21

Last paid:

By whom

Aug. 21

To what time

Oct. 1, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1042)

W. M. S. A. L. 2

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Waul

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, Oct. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Waul's Legion, 1862

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. A. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. M. Waul
Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *March 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Marshall*, 1861

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Feb. 21, 1861*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1861, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. M. Waul
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 1*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion
Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Waul

Det., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Jan. 1, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks: Enrolled Nov. 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, San Antonio, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Pate

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumner

Copyist.

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pate

Pt, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated, by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Cat.

, Co. K, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

Not dated

186

Residence

Trinidad, Cal.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

One informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(65)

Copyist.

Confederate.

2 Battalion.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(8046)

[Signature]
Approved

Rate J. M.
Prk, Co. B 2nd Batt. Hays's Ex. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. M. Pate

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

I J. M. Pate

1st Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

I am J. M. Pate
9th day of July 1863.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

20th Reg't Ohio vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

Pate Richmond

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50732297
2 2388
3 2474
4 2561
5 2638
6 2705
7 8534
8 8886
9 44279348
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also B. Pate Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Specimen Roll
Enrolled in { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 21*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Waul's Texas Legion Co*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Waul's Texas Legion Co*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay no Receipts*

To what time *June 21*, 186*2*

Remarks: *Due to S. 420*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(342)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

(4)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Richmond, Va.
Pr.

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 186*2*.

Where

Lexington, Va.

By whom

J. D. Mulholland

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, no bounty

To what time

6, 186*2*

Present or absent

Not Stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattoon's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Beal's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. D. Mulholland

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Reorganized

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*2*

Where *Timmons*

By whom *E. P. Timmons*

Period *3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 3*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richmond Va

Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Co. E*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 1862

Where *Spitzer's Texas*

By whom *Capt Mathison*

Period *3 mo*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sick at Tardin in hospital*

Since Oct 30, 1862 by Surg Order

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williams

(642)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P
Richmond Pate

Pvt, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1863

Where *Centerville Leon Co.*

By whom *Capt Mattison*

Period *3 y.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Aug 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, War Dept of Texas and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. William

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Tate
Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. R. Pate
P. R. Pate, Co. C, /

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Went on leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Dunne

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P
R. Pate
Re, Co. *C*, /

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent sick in Leon Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Dec 10 1863*

Paroled *Dec 10 1863*

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *Dec 4*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

99

(6296)

W. L. Bayne
Copyright

Pate R.

Pvt., Co. E 1st Batt'n Heavy Arty Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

R. Pate
Waltham Legion

2432
Pate William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

50734366

3726

3830

3944

4057

4164

4272

7935

44275113

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. L. L.

4, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Miss.

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Warrick

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. L. L.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. D. L.

Sgt. { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrolled from June 1, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *June 1, 1862*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *June 1, 1862*, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time *June 1, 1862*, 186

Remarks: *Enrolled from June 1, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. D. L.
Copied.

EX 23

50773726

1912

for Mar. County
paid.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

454 Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. H. H. H.
Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Almon. V. A. L.

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Steel*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. Steel*

To what time *Aug. 1st*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Arls, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Almon. V. A. L.

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William Waul

Company B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1861.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 14, 1861.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Oct. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stuel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Waul
Original

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. A. Waul,
Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan 1, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where Feb 14, 1862

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. A. Waul
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1861.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 1, 1861.

Where Austin, Texas

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Steel
Camp, Co. H.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royce
Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. [unclear]

John A. [unclear], Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6000)

J. H. [unclear]

Copyright

Cate William

Sgt., Co. B 2nd Batt^{on} 1st Reg't *North Carolina*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. Pate

For
William Pate
St Pauls Louisiana

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Wm. Pate a Serg't of Co B. I. 1st Reg't Miss's Inf Reg't
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

William Pate

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John D. Pate 1st Reg't Miss's Vols,
Mayer AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Patenge C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the capture of Fort Fisher, the Cavalry Battalion was also
sent to the Texas City, serving later in Steel's
Command. In 1864, the Cavalry Battalion became
the 1st Texas Cavalry and the remainder was transferred
to the 2nd Texas Cavalry. The Infantry Battalion was
consolidated with the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Patenge C.

Pattenge J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731004
2	1132
3	1263
4	1410
5	1531
6	1647
7	1755
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also J. Pattenge, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

P

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Patenja
Pat

, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *35* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

March 22, 186*2*

Where

Industry

By whom

Isader

Mastered into service:

When

Apr. 11, 186*2*

Where

Houston

By whom

Isader

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186*2*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of this Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. 1st of Texas
Infantry, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Mark:

[Signature] Captain.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Patenja

Plus, { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *38* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Feb 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Industroy*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Boonby received but no pay*

To what time , 186*6*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 25, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Patenja

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company M
Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent
Remarks

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and two infantry companies, organized in May, 1862, under Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on the occasion of the fall of Vicksburg, and the fall of Memphis.

Company K, Timmons' Texas Legion; at various times as Captain Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry.

In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the M. Texas Field Battery and was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and was consolidated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark;

mark mark,



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pattenja
Plat, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 14 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *c. Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. N. B. Adams*

To what time *c. Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Pattenja
Plut, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, 1863, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

1862,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. P. Patterson
Capt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 26*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. P. A. K.*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. L. L. Davis*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

H. Johnson *Captain*

P (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Patenige
Pvt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:
When *Apr. 4*, 1862.
Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*
Period *3 yrs at the war*
Last paid:

By whom *Capt J H Grisham*
To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
[Signature]
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

P 1 2 Reg 1 Tex

C. J. Patterson
Det. Co. 2 1st Reg. Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Apr 30 to May 31, 1863.
dated May 22, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Name appears in vol. of Names
Consent as C. J. Patterson in
vol. of Recd Payments J. Patterson

Book mark:

Patterson R S

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50737726	20
2	3786	21
3	3870	22
4	4011	23
5	4118	24
6	4227	25
7	4315	26
8	7930	27
9	44275149	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Age 20 years, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.
Roll dated

Nativity

June 24

1862.

Married or single

County of residence

Married
Waul's Legion

Remarks:

* This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 76474.

Book mark:

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. D. Williamson

Waul's Legion { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *William D. Williamson*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 1862.

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 23, 1864*

Remarks: *Consolidated with Timmons' Regiment.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

52 MAY

50733786

1012.

For the Secretary's use
in the

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion

*Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

May 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862.

Where

Waul's Legion

By whom

Capt. Waul

Period

May 1, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

May 1, 1862.

To what time

May 1, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. S. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: September 1st, 1862

When

Where May 1, 1862

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. S. Waul

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. L. Valleron

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 12, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Valleron

To what time Oct. 22, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. S. Vallen

Det., Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. R. A. Waul*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. R. A. Waul*

To what time *March 1*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

S.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Valleron

Sgt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 2nd, 1864.

Enlisted

When May 1, 1862.

Where Mansfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Bradley

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Satterlee
1st, Co. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*,

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Wagon guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. A. Haggerty

Confederate.

2 Battalion.
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. L. Harrison

Regt. Co. C, 2 Batt'n. Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll

84

(6896)

Tharion

Copied.

Patterson, N. S.

Pvt., Co. B 2nd Batt. New York Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record ✓
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Dissection	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

N. S. Patterson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I. A. S. Patterson

a private

of Co. B. 2nd Regt

Miss. Inf.

Tex Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Convinced, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

I. A. S. Patterson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

John H. ...
John ...
Major

Ohio Vols.

AND PAROLING OFFICERS

Patterson, W. C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

50734427

3788

3897

3948

4061

4172

4275

7936

8577

44275116

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
12 Tex Inf

find
(Write nothing in this space.)

(Attach this end.)

2/21/22

gem 46

Mrs Marion D. Woodliff
Registrar, Okla. Div. U.S.C.
1304 Cherokee Ave.,
Bartlesville, Okla.

W. C. Patterson

Out. Co. I (Youngs) Regt. Tex
Inftry, U.S.A., enlisted Feb
1892 at Sanfield Tex.

~~Mrs. Patterson~~
~~transferred to Hank~~
~~Apr. 14, 1902~~

Col. 9th. Regt. for Jan & Feb.
1904. (Last on which bond
were him present)

Col. 2nd Regt. Batt.
Legion. Jan. 1904
records found
at Sanfield Tex.

Confederate.)

S.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. A. Waul

Sgt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1865.

Nativity Ark.

Married or single Single

County of residence Ark.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 134274.

Rank mark:

W. A. Waul

(1860)

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Waul's Legion*, 1861.

Enrolled:

When *May 1861*, 1861.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1861*, 1861.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

To what time *May 1861*, 1861.

Remarks: *Enrolled in Company*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 22

50 173788

1911

for Mrs. W. C. W. W. W. W. W.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
*Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Sept, Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 1861*, 1861.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *S. O. No. 31*

Period *Sept. 1861*

Last paid:

By whom *Sept. 1861*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1861, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. A. Sullivan

2nd Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *March 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *N. A. Sullivan*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Alden*

To what time *Oct. 1st*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

N. A. Sullivan

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. L. Sullivan
Capt. Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186*2*.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. L. Sullivan
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. L. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. L. Waul
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Patterson

1st Co. 1st

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Special guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. B. Patterson
Co., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1863.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Sullivan

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P.
W. E. Patterson

Capt., Co. *D*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6866)

Thurman
Copyright

Patterson, H. C.

Capt., Co. B Haul'sky Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. L. Patterson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. L. Patterson*

a *Capt*

of *Cobb's 2nd Reg't*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. L. Patterson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9th day of July 1863.

John J. ...
20th Reg't
Major

Ohio

AND PAROLING OFFICER

Patterson, W. E.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Patterson, W. E.
✓

Patton Thomas L

Co. 4, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728676	20
2	8157	21
3	8307	22
4	50737085	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Tex. Conf. Forces
(Source of communication)

Thomas Samuel Patton,
(Name.)
Co. H, Provisional Tex. Co.
1st Reg't Tex. Co.

No rolls on file

Statement made on

Thomas S. Patton on

8 Ward's Tex. Leg.

Orleans Nis;

any thing add'l?

11/18/16.

Yours,
W. H.

2³⁰

10th St.

No record found in Confil
Archives.

25

Harvey
J. H.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

April 11, 1862.

Nativity Alabama

Married or single Married

County of residence Marion

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1882) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 734574.

Check mark:

J. Ramsey

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thomas Fulton
Art | Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 18*, 186*2*.

Where *Arkansas*.

By whom *Capt Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 18*, 186*2*.

Where *Arkansas*.

By whom *Kelley*.

Last paid:

By whom *Paid No pay*.

To what time, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*150* 00; equipments, \$*75* 00

Remarks: *Bounty pd.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. H. A. Scott

(Confederate.)

O

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas L. Patton,

Pvt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 5*, 1862.

Where *Camp Travis,*

By whom *Capt. Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Turned in Substitute*
Aug 1. W.D. Summers.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

H. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Y. P. Patton
1st Co. I., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 1*, 1862.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Loss by order,*

By substitution.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love
Copied.

Painparie, O.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant Captain

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Painparie, O.

Poyner, J. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Poyner, J. M.

Payne E

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eane Conrad

Payne John B.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1 52733930
2 4210
3 4260
4 4173
5 4337
6 52724200
7 4328
8 52738602
9 9080
10 44275117
11 44231748
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also 12 Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. N. Waul
Waul, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 21*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March 2*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *J. N. Waul*

Period *Aug. 21*

Last paid:

By whom *J. N. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 23*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detached from Waul's Legion*

Waul's Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were transferred by A. A. Moore, Major Dist. of Tex., to the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion, and joined Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: *61*

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

May 29.

5073303.

1012.

1012.

.....

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. M. Adams
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 2*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *A. M. Adams*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt A. M. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 21*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. M. Adams
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John V. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times (as Captain
Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. V. Waul
Capt.

50724010

50724010

Nov. 12, 1912.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. N. Payne

2nd Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 1st*, 1862.

Where *Wm. B. Head*

By whom *W. B. Head*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. D. Adams*

To what time *Nov. 30*, 1862.

Present or absent *at present*

Remarks: *at present absent*
Wm. B. Head

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

50744173

50744173

50744173

50744173

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. B. Wagner

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1, 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Never drafted*
Waul's Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

200

1977/2 9

100

of Col. P. S. Common.
Left on the East Side
of the Minn. River.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John B. Payne

2^d Cpl., Co. A, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to May 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

March 3, 1861.

Where

Austin Co. Texas

By whom

Lt. J. B. Payne

Period

3 years or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. J. B. Payne

To what time

July 1, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Assigned to duty from
the Arsenal Camp at Austin

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. B. Middleton

Copyist.

507-600

Demopolis Apr 1, 1864

P

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Payne

2^d Lt., Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

March 3, 1862.

Where

Hempstead Texas

By whom

St. Sparks

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Payne

, Co D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Payne

Cap., Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Sumrell

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Texas Legion.
Texas
Appears on a 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *June 1, 1863.*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Light House Hill*
When captured *11/1/41*

When captured: *July 1863*
Remarks: *1863*

Remarks:

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text visible on the paper.

(1994)

Tharri Copyright

(Confederate.)

Residence

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of detached, detailed men and men unavoidably
left off of regular rolls, Confederate States Army,
commanded by , surrendered at ,
by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj.
Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May ,
1865, and paroled at , May , 1865.

Roll dated Columbus, Miss., May 19, 1865.

Number of rolls:

105

(6396)

Copyd.

Payne John B.
Capt. Co. B 2nd Bat. N. Va. Reg't
Virgin
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. B. Payne

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th, 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. B. Payne* a *Capt* of Co. *B. 2nd Reg't* *Mass Legion*

Def Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

J. B. Payne
20th Reg't *Ohio Vols.*
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

I of Co (....)
 Regiment, Volunteers, do solemnly swear that the amount of the within account is correct
 and unpaid, and that I am not indebted to the Confederate States beyond the amount stated; that I have no Descriptive
 Roll or final statement, and that it is impossible for me to obtain them from my commanding officer, for the reason that my
 Company is now and that I will faithfully report to the commanding officer of
 my Company, the amount received and from whom.
 Sworn to and subscribed before me, this
 day of 186 }

A. Q. M.

© No. 46
 PAID 16th November 1863
 J. B. Payne
 Capt C. B. 2nd Regt. West. Inf. Regt.
 FROM 1st September 1863
 To 31st October 1863
 PAY \$ 20.00

THE CONFEDERATE STATES,

To *J. P. Payne*
Corp. C. B. 2nd Batt. Wall's Tex. Inf. C. S. Army.

For Monthly Pay, from *1st Sept* 186*3* to *31st Oct* 186*3*
being *02* Months Days, at *\$13.00* per Month.
For Commutation of Clothing,

DOLLARS. CENTS.

26 00

Deduct Due,

Amount Paid,

26 00

Corp. Payne

I Certify that I have Endorsed this Payment on
Descriptive Roll.

Mr. H. A. Harrison

Capt. & A. Q. M.

Received, *of J. P. Payne* this *16th* day of *Nov* 186*3*
from *Capt. H. A. Harrison* a Quartermaster C. S. Army, the sum of
Twenty Six 100 Dollars, being the
Amount, and in full of the above Account.

Witness,

[SIGNED DUPLICATES]

J. P. Payne

I, of Co (....)
Regiment, Volunteers, do solemnly swear that the amount of the within account is correct
and unpaid, and that I am not indebted to the Confederate States beyond the amount stated; that I have no signature
Roll or final statement, and that it is impossible for me to obtain them from my commanding officer, for the reason that my
Company is now and that I will faithfully report to the commanding officer of
my Company, the amount received and from whom.

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this
day of 186 }

A. Q. M.

No. 18-
PAID 18th October 1863
J. B. Payne
Capt. Wm. L. Payne, Legation
FROM 30th June 1863
To 31st September 1863
PAY \$ 26.00

FEDERATE STATES,

D.

E. A. B. Payne

Col. C. H. 2nd Regt. Dist^o S. Engin. C. S. Army.

186 to 186
Days at per Month

Months 12 Days, at 70 \$ per Month

DOLLARS

CERTIFICATE

26.00

Amount Paid

26. 7

I Certify that I have Endorsed this Payment on

Descriptive Roll.

Mr J G Garrison

Capt. & A. Q. M.

this 10 day of March 1869

Quartermaster C. S. Army, the sum of

100 Dollars, being the

Amount paid in full of the above Account.

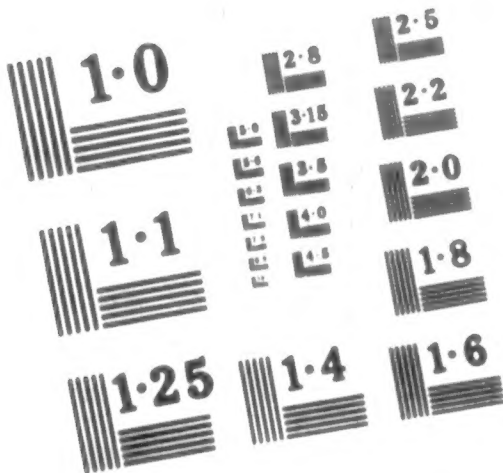
J. B. Payne

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

432



NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART